

2008
JUN 11 1932
1008

Memoirs *of the* Torrey Botanical Club

Vol. 18, No. 2

Editor
Tracy Elliot Hazen

The Genus *Cuscuta*

By
TRUMAN GEORGE YUNCKER

Issued 11 June, 1932

MEMOIRS OF THE TORREY BOTANICAL CLUB

A series of technical papers on botanical subjects published at irregular intervals. Price, volumes 1-16, \$3.00 a volume; volumes 17, 18, \$5.00. Not offered in exchange.

Vol. 1, No. 1; not furnished separately:

Bailey, Liberty Hyde. Studies of the types of various species of the genus *Carex*. Pages 1-85. 25 My 1889.

Vol. 1, No. 2; not furnished separately:

Martindale, Isaac Comly. Marine algae of the New Jersey coast and adjacent waters of Staten Island. Pages 87-111. 24 Au 1889.

Vol. 1, No. 3; price, 75 cents:

Spruce, Richard. *Hepaticae Bolivianae*, in *Andibus Boliviae orientalis*, annis 1885-6, a cl. H. H. Rusby lectae. Pages 113-140. 20 Ja 1890.

Vol. 1, No. 4; price, 75 cents:

Sturtevant, Edward Lewis. On seedless fruits. Pages 141-187. 30 My 1890.

Vol. 2, No. 1; not furnished separately:

Halsted, Byron David. Reserve food-materials in buds and surrounding parts. Pages 1-26, plates 1, 2. 10 S 1890.

Vol. 2, No. 2; price, 75 cents:

Vail, Anna Murray, & Hollick, Charles Arthur. Contributions to the botany of Virginia. Pages 27-56, plates 3, 4. 23 D 1890.

Vol. 2, No. 3; not furnished separately:

Holm, Herman Theodor. Contributions to the knowledge of the germination of some North American plants. Pages 57-108, plates 5-19. 15 Ap 1891.

Vol. 2, No. 4; price, 75 cents:

Wheelock, William Efner. The genus *Polygala* in North America. Pages 109-152. 30 D 1891.

Vol. 3, No. 1; not furnished separately:

Small, John Kunkel, & Heller, Amos Arthur. Flora of western North Carolina and contiguous territory. Pages 1-39. 20 F 1892.

Vol. 3, No. 2; price, \$2.00:

Morong, Thomas. The *Naiadaceae* of North America [with illustrations of all the species]. Pages 1-65, plates 20-74. 15 Mr 1893.

Vol. 3, No. 3; not furnished separately:

Rusby, Henry Hurd. An enumeration of the plants collected in Bolivia by Miguel Bang. [Part 1.] Pages 1-67. 28 Ap 1893.

Vol. 4, No. 1; not furnished separately:

Underwood, Lucien Marcus. Index *Hepaticarum*. Part I, Bibliography. Pages 1-91. 10 Je 1893.

Vol. 4, No. 2; not furnished separately:

Small, John Kunkel, & Vail, Anna Murray. Report on the botanical exploration of southwestern Virginia during the season of 1892. Pages 93-201, plates 75-82. 18 N 1893-17 Ap 1894.

Vol. 4, No. 3; price, 50 cents:

Rusby, Henry Hurd. An enumeration of the plants collected in Bolivia by Miguel Bang. Part 2. Pages 203-274. 10 Mr-17 Ap 1895.

MEMOIRS OF THE TORREY BOTANICAL CLUB

Volume 18, No. 2

The Genus *Cuscuta*

By

TRUMAN GEORGE YUNCKER

(WITH A CHART AND 158 TEXT FIGURES)

Published for the Club by

GEORGE BANTA PUBLISHING COMPANY

MENASHA, WISCONSIN

1932

5074

584.9

YU 9

14629

Table of Contents

INTRODUCTION.....	113
Distribution of the genus <i>Cuscuta</i>	113
Phylogeny.....	115
Type collections.....	117
Names.....	117
Illustrations.....	117
Specimens examined.....	118
Acknowledgments.....	118
SPECIES LISTED SYSTEMATICALLY.....	119
SYSTEMATIC ARRANGEMENT OF THE GENUS.....	121
Subgenus <i>Grammica</i>	122
Section <i>Cleistogrammica</i>	122
Section <i>Eugrammica</i>	182
Subgenus <i>Monogyna</i>	248
Section <i>Monogynella</i>	248
Section <i>Callianche</i>	259
Subgenus <i>Cuscuta</i>	261
Section <i>Cleistococca</i>	261
Section <i>Pachystigma</i>	262
Section <i>Epistigma</i>	268
Section <i>Eucuscuta</i>	273
INDEXES	
Collections.....	301
Names.....	324

LUESTHER T. MERTZ
LIBRARY

AUG 05 2010

NEW YORK
BOTANICAL GARDEN

The Genus *Cuscuta*

TRUMAN G. YUNCKER

INTRODUCTION

No important taxonomic study of the genus *Cuscuta*, as a whole, has been published since the appearance of Choisy's paper¹ in 1841, in which he included forty-one species, and which he further elaborated in the ninth volume of DeCandolle's *Prodromus* in 1845, and the very excellent monograph of Engelmann² describing seventy-seven species, which was published in 1859. The writer, in 1921, published a revision of the North American and West Indian species³, and later, in 1923, a revision of the South American species.⁴ In the present paper an attempt has been made to review all of the known species. Of the one hundred and fifty-eight species here recognized, twenty-five are believed to be new to science.

Distribution. The genus is world-wide in its distribution, but the largest number of species is to be found in the Americas where they extend from southern Canada on the north to Chile and Argentina on the south. In the Old World they extend from about the 60th parallel north in Europe and Asia to the Cape region of south Africa. They are found also, but in less abundance, in Australia and the islands of the Indian and Pacific Oceans. No specimens have been seen from the Philippine Islands, however, and Professor E. D. Merrill states that 'Although I spent 22 years in the Philippines, for the most part devoted to botanical work, I have never seen a specimen of *Cuscuta* from the islands, and I am confident that the genus is not represented there.' It is believed that many additional species will be discovered, especially in Mexico, South America, and Africa. The seeds of those species which infest economically important and widely grown crops have often been distributed with the seeds of their hosts. Such wide and unnatural distribution is especially true of *C. campestris*, *C. suaveolens*, *C. Epilinum*, *C. Epithymum*, and *C. approximata*.

The subgenus *Grammica* is found on all the continents, but with the largest number of its species occurring in the Americas. The subgenus *Cuscuta* is most abundant in the Mediterranean region, from whence it has spread to western Asia, Africa and throughout Europe. The subgenus *Monogyna* is found throughout Asia, Europe, and Africa, with one species, *C. exaltata*, indigenous to the southern United States.

¹ Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 261-288. pl. 1-5. 1841.

² Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 453-523. 1859.

³ Yuncker, Illinois Biol. Monogr. 6: 95-231. 13 pls. 1921.

⁴ Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 557-575. 1922; 10: 1-17. pl. 1-5. 1923.

TABLE I
Number of species of each section found in different countries

COUNTRY	GRAMMICA		MONOGYNA		CUSCUTA			
	CLEISTO-GRAM-MICA	EUGRAM-MICA	MONO-GYNELLA	CALL-ANCHE	CLEISTO-COCCA	PACHY-STIGMA	EPI-STIGMA	EUCUS-CUTA
North America								
Canada	5							1
United States	26	11	1					4
Mexico	10	32						1
Central America		8						
West Indies	4	5						1
Hawaiian Islands	1							
South America								
Venezuela	1	3						
Guiana		1						
Colombia	1	5						
Ecuador	2	6						
Peru	4	10						
Brazil	6	11						
Bolivia	2	5						
Chile	5	4						
Argentina	4	10						1
Uruguay	3	1						
Paraguay	2	2						
Galapagos Islands	2							
Africa								
Cape region	4	1	1			6		2
Central Africa	2	3	1					4
Northern Africa	1	1	1				1	8
Australia	6	1						1
New Zealand	1							1
Dutch East India	1		1	1				1
Polynesia	1							
Asia								
India	2	2	1	1			1	3
Asia Minor		1	1				1	6
Arabia								2
Persia			2				3	2
Afghanistan		1	1	1	1		2	1
Central Asia			4		1		1	3
China	2	1	4	1				1
Siberia		1	1					
Japan	2	1	1					
Siam		1						
Malay Peninsula	1							
Europe								
Great Britain	2							4
Norway								2
Sweden								2

TABLE 1 (Continued)

COUNTRY	GRAMMICA				MONOGYNA				CUSCUTA			
	CLEISTO-GRAM-MICA	EUGRAM-MICA	MONO-GYNELLA	CALLI-ANCHE	CLEISTO-COCCA	PACHY-STIGMA	EPI-STIGMA	EUCUS-CUTA				
Russia	1		2					4				
Germany	2		2					5				
Austria-Hungary	2		1					5				
Netherlands								3				
Belgium								4				
France	3		1					5				
Spain								5				
Portugal	1							4				
Switzerland	1							4				
Turkey			1					4				
Greece	1		1					5				
Bulgaria			1					3				
Canary Islands								3				

Phylogeny. The phylogenetic arrangement here presented differs from those worked out by former students of the group, but it is believed that it more clearly reflects the natural relationships within the genus. The relationships, as they are believed to exist in the genus, are illustrated in the chart on the following page.

The major evolutionary tendencies within the genus seem to be, in general, as follows:

1. From stalked to sessile flowers.
2. From loose to densely compacted inflorescences.
3. From capsules which remain closed to those which are regularly and definitely circumscissile when mature.
4. From styles which are distinct to those which are more or less united.
5. From stoutish, often subulate styles, to those which are slender and more elongated.
6. From globose, capitate stigmas to those which are more or less elongated.

The genus naturally divides itself into three subgenera on the basis of style, and stigma characters. The subgenus *Grammica* with mostly globose, capitate stigmas and distinct styles, has, it is believed, given rise to the other groups. It is the largest and most widely distributed of the three subgenera, members of the group being found throughout nearly the entire range of the genus. The origin of the subgenus *Cuscuta* proper, with its circumscissile capsules, separate styles and elongated stigmas, probably occurred from the subgenus *Grammica*, possibly from the section *Cleisto-*

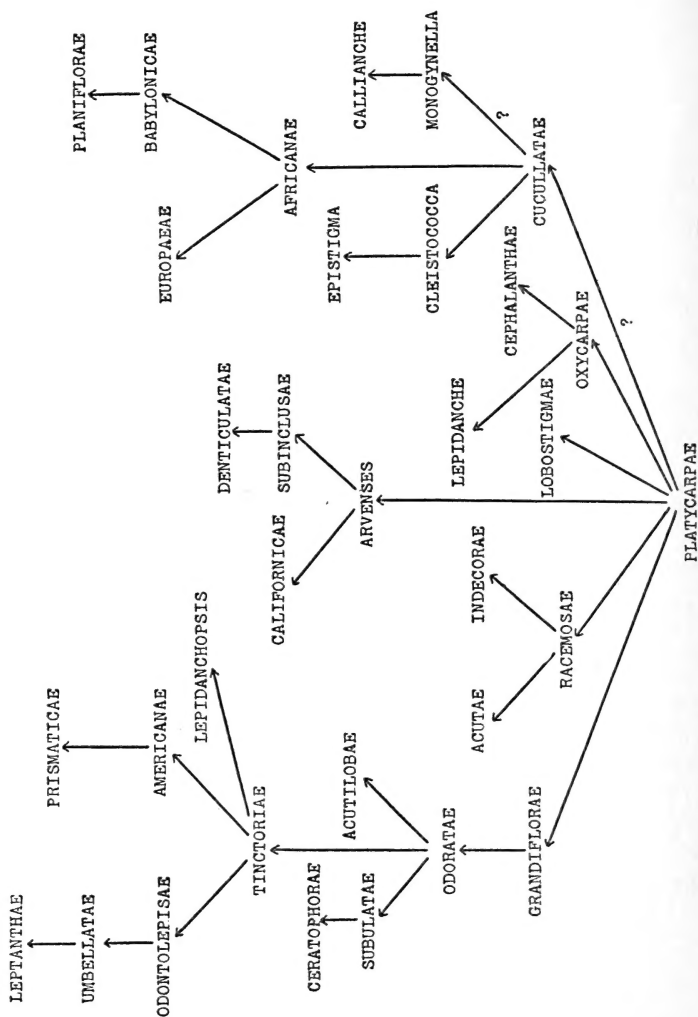


Chart showing suggested phylogenetic relationships the of sub2ections of *Cuscuta*.

grammica through the section Pachystigma. Members of the section Pachystigma, with their irregularly circumscissile capsules and conic to elongated stigmas, show unmistakable relationship with the section Cleistogrammica. The subgenus Monogyna, with its circumscissile capsule, united styles and variously shaped (never linear) stigmas, possibly arose from the section Eugrammica or from near the section Pachystigma.

Most species appear to be unquestionably distinct and readily recognizable. However, some show very close relationship with others making it difficult in some cases to clearly maintain specific distinction. Such a blending is especially true between the members of the section Planiflorae.

The taxonomic characters are, in the main, limited to the flowers and inflorescence. The stems rarely show anything of taxonomic value. A discussion of the taxonomic value of the different parts of the plant is given by the writer in his paper on the North American species. Careful microscopic study has been made of all of the species in an attempt to discover additional features which would be of use in distinguishing the different forms but nothing of any importance has been found.

Type collections. The type collections of all but a small number of the species included have been examined. Examination of the type materials is very essential with many species because the descriptions, and in some instances also the illustrations, are so broadly drawn that they might be applied equally well to different forms. The majority of the types of Engelmann's species are in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden, while those of other authors are to be found in the various American and European herbaria. Many of the types representing species described by the writer are deposited in the U.S. National Herbarium.

Names. All names which have ever been applied to members of the genus, so far as known, are included. Some of the names are doubtfully referred to certain species and are designated in the synonymy with a question mark. In a few instances it has been impossible to recognize the species to which names have been applied. These names are listed at the end of the paper. It is probable that some of these names have been applied to valid species which should be included, but it has been thought best to include only those species which have been examined or in other ways recognized.

Illustrations. Each species is illustrated with a text figure, in which an attempt has been made to show as accurately as possible those details of shape and proportion which will aid in identification. Each figure includes a drawing of the flower entire; the opened corolla; the opened calyx; the

pistil or matured capsule, or both; an individual scale; and, in some cases, a seed and a bract. The flowers are uniformly represented at about five times their natural size, and the individual scales at about ten times their natural size. With each species is listed the more important literature and illustrations.⁵ No attempt has been made to include all illustrations which have been found, inasmuch as some of them are of little taxonomic value. It is believed that many of the species are here illustrated for the first time.

Specimens Examined. Under each species, with certain exceptions, are listed the specimens which have been examined by the writer. To avoid repetition, those specimens of the commoner American forms which were examined, and, for the most part listed in the writer's previous papers (see p. 113), have been omitted. It is also thought unnecessary to list the hundreds of specimens examined of *C. europaea*, *C. Epilinum*, and *C. Epithymum*, common and easily recognized European species.

Acknowledgments. During his study the writer has had the privilege of examining many thousands of specimens in the major collections of Europe and America. These include the collections of the University of California, Missouri Botanical Garden, U. S. National Herbarium, Gray Herbarium, New York Botanical Garden, Field Museum, Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris, Kew, British Museum, Linnaean Herbarium, Delessert Herbarium, De Candolle Herbarium, Boissier Herbarium, Botanical Institute at Dahlem, Botanical Museum at Brussels, and many smaller collections. Professor Boris Fedtschenko sent a large number of Asiatic specimens from the herbarium of the Botanical Garden at Leningrad. The large collection of mostly Asiatic species of the herbarium of the University of Manila was sent on loan. Besides these, many specimens have been received from collectors and those in charge of herbaria from practically every part of the world where species of *Cuscuta* are to be found.

To those in charge of the herbaria visited, who so kindly placed the collections in their charge at his disposal, and who did so much to aid him in his work, and to those who so generously loaned or gave specimens, the writer wishes to express his grateful appreciation. He is also greatly indebted to Ethel Yuncker, his wife, for assistance in the bibliographic work and proofreading of manuscript as well as aid in making the illustrations.

A season of study in the European herbaria and libraries was made possible through a grant from the Bache Fund of the National Academy of Sciences. The completion of the work was greatly facilitated by this grant, and the writer expresses his great appreciation of this assistance.

⁵ For a general bibliography of the genus see Yuncker, Illinois Biol. Monogr. 6: 169-181. 1921; and Proc. Indiana Acad. Sci. 36: 259. 1927.

SPECIES OF CUSCUTA LISTED SYSTEMATICALLY

Subgenus Grammica.**Section CLEISTOGRAMMAE.****Subsection PLATYCARPAE.**

1 *C. australis*; var. *Tinei*; var. *Cesatiana*. 2 *C. cordofana*. 3 *C. obtusiflora*; var. *glandulosa*; var. *latiloba*. 4 *C. victoriana*. 5 *C. cristata*. 6 *C. Polygonorum*. 7 *C. bifurcata*. 8 *C. Schlechteri*.

Subsection CEPHALANTHAE.

9 *C. Cephalanthi*.

Subsection ARVENSES.

10 *C. Tatei*. 11 *C. Stuckertii*. 12 *C. Harperi*. 13 *C. pentagona*. 14 *C. campestris*. 15 *C. plattensis*. 16 *C. glabrior*; f. *pedicellata*; var. *pubescens*. 17 *C. gymnocarpa*.

Subsection LOBOSTIGMAE.

18 *C. tasmanica*; var. *brevistyla*.

Subsection RACEMOSAE.

19 *C. parviflora*; var. *elongata*. 20 *C. racemosa*; var. *miniata*; var. *nuda*. 21 *C. platyloba*; var. *triangulata*. 22 *C. suaveolens*; var. *densiflora*; var. *papillata*. 23 *C. decipiens*. 24 *C. pusilla*. 25 *C. peruviana*.

Subsection ACUTAE.

26 *C. appendiculata*; var. *macroflora*. 27 *C. Haughtii*. 28 *C. andina*. 29 *C. globosa*. 30 *C. acuta*.

Subsection CALIFORNICAE.

31 *C. insquamata*. 32 *C. Jepsonii*. 33 *C. sandwichiana*; var. *kailuana*. 34 *C. brachycalyx*; var. *apodanthera*. 35 *C. occidentalis*. 36 *C. californica*; var. *papillata*; var. *apiculata*.

Subsection INDECORAE.

37 *C. stenolepis*. 38 *C. indecora*; var. *neuropetala*; var. *longisepala*; var. *integriuscula*; var. *bifida*. 39 *C. Coryli*.

Subsection SUBINCLUSAE.

40 *C. subinclusa*. 41 *C. Suksdorfii*. 42 *C. salina*; var. *major*; var. *apoda*. 43 *C. micrantha*; var. *latiflora*. var. *Holwayi*.

Subsection DENTICULATAE.

44 *C. Veatchii*. 45 *C. denticulata*. 46 *C. microstyla*.

Subsection OXYCARPAE.

47 *C. Gronovii*; var. *Saururi*; var. *calyptrata*. 48 *C. curta*. 49 *C. rostrata*.

Subsection LEPIDANCHE.

50 *C. cuspidata*. 51 *C. squamata*. 52 *C. compacta*; var. *efimbriata*. 53 *C. glomerata*.

Section EUGRAMMICA.**Subsection GRANDIFLORAE.**

54 *C. grandiflora*. 55 *C. argentinana*. 56 *C. Friesii*. 57 *C. brevisquamata*. 58 *C. Kilimanjari*; var. *rukararana*.

Subsection ODORATAE.

59 *C. chilensis*. 60 *C. Parodiana*. 61 *C. tucumana*. 62 *C. odorata*; var. *squar-*

ruled; var. *Holwayana*; f. *papillosa*; var. *botryoides*. 63 *C. boliviana*. 64 *C. globiflora*.

Subsection SUBULATAE.

65 *C. rugosiceps*. 66 *C. jalapensis*. 67 *C. mitraeformis*.

Subsection CERATOPHORAE

68 *C. blepharolepis*. 69 *C. erosa*. 70 *C. Boldinghii*. 71 *C. chapalana*.

Subsection ACUTILOBAE.

72 *C. rubella*. 73 *C. lucidicarpa*. 74 *C. bella*. 75 *C. purpurata*; f. *pallida*. 76 *C. xanthochortos*; var. *carinata*; var. *lanceolata*. 77 *C. paitana*. 78 *C. foetida*; var. *pyncnantha*. 79 *C. acutiloba*.

Subsection TINCTORIAE.

80 *C. chinensis*; var. *ciliaris*. 81 *C. applanata*. 82 *C. durangana*. 83 *C. corniculata*. 84 *C. incurvata*. 85 *C. tinctoria*; var. *Kellermaniana*. 86 *C. aurea*. 87 *C. mexicana*. 88 *C. trichostyla*.

Subsection AMERICANAE.

89 *C. floribunda*. 90 *C. orbiculata*. 91 *C. cozumeliensis*. 92 *C. americana*. 93 *C. globulosa*. 94 *C. corymbosa*; var. *stylosa*; var. *grandiflora*. 95 *C. macrocephala*.

Subsection PRISMATICAE.

96 *C. prismatica*.

Subsection ODONTOLEPISAE.

97 *C. Purpusii*. 98 *C. costaricensis*. 99 *C. odontolepis*. 100 *C. dentatasquamata*. 101 *C. Hitchcockii*. 102 *C. Cockerellii*. 103 *C. Choisiana*. 104 *C. Ortegana*. 105 *C. partita*. 106 *C. potosina*; var. *globifera*.

Subsection UMBELLATAE.

107 *C. hyalina*; var. *nubiana*. 108 *C. umbellata*; var. *reflexa*; var. *dubia*; var. *desertorum*. 109 *C. Desmouliniana*. 110 *C. gracillima*; var. *esquamata*. 111 *C. saccharata*. 112 *C. lacerata*. 113 *C. fasciculata*. 114 *C. deltoidea*.

Subsection LEPTANTHAE.

115 *C. tuberculata*. 116 *C. leptantha*. 117 *C. polyanthemus*.

Subsection LEPIDANCHOPSIS.

118 *C. strobilacea*. 119 *C. goyaziana*. 120 *C. bracteata*. 121 *C. serrata*.

Subgenus *Monogyna*.

Section MONOGYNELLA.

122 *C. exaltata*. 123 *C. cassyoides*. 124 *C. timorensis*. 125 *C. japonica*; var. *formosana*; var. *paniculata*; var. *fissistyla*. 126 *C. lupuliformis*; var. *asiatica*. 127 *C. gigantea*; var. *Engelmanni*. 128 *C. monogyna*. 129 *C. Lehmanniana*; var. *esquamata*.

Section CALLIANCHE.

130 *C. reflexa*; var. *anguina*.

Subgenus *Cuscuta*.

Section CLEISTOCOCCA.

131 *C. capitata*.

Section PACHYSTIGMA.

Subsection CUCULLATAE.

132 *C. cucullata*.

Subsection AFRICANAE.

133 *C. Gerrardii*. 134 *C. africana*. 135 *C. natalensis*. 136 *C. nitida*. 137 *C. angulata*.

Section EPISTIGMA.

138 *C. Haussknechtii*. 139 *C. Kotschyana*; var. *caudata*. 140 *C. pulchella*. 141 *C. pedicellata*.

Section EUCUSCUTA.

Subsection BABYLONICAE.

142 *C. babylonica*; var. *elegans*.

Subsection EUROPÆAE.

143 *C. europaea*; var. *indica*; var. *conocarpa*. 144 *C. madagascarensis*; var. *Schlechteri*. 145 *C. Epilinum*. 146 *C. kurdica*. 147 *C. palaestina*; var. *syriana*.

Subsection PLANIFLORAE.

148 *C. triumvirati*. 149 *C. obtusata*. 150 *C. stenoloba*. 151 *C. Epithymum*; var. *macranthera*; var. *angustissima*; var. *alba*; var. *rubella*; var. *Kotschy*; f. *acuta*; var. *sagittanthera*; var. *scabrella*. 152 *C. abyssinica*; f. *breviloba*; f. *membrana-acea*; var. *ghindensis*. 153 *C. brevistyla*; var. *biloba*. 154 *C. Balansae*; var. *mosamedensis*. var. *socotrensis*; 155 *C. somaliensis*. 156 *C. Letourneuxii*. 157 *C. planiflora*; var. *Godronii*; var. *sicula*; var. *ambigua*; var. *algeriana*; var. *papillosa*. 158 *C. approximata*; var. *urecolata*; var. *schiraziana*; var. *leucosphaera*; var. *Episonchum*.

SYSTEMATIC ARRANGEMENT OF THE GENUS

Cuscuta [Tournefort] Linnaeus

Cuscuta Tournefort, Inst. Rei Herb. 1: 652. *pl.* 422. 1700.—Linnaeus, Sp. Pl. 124. 1753.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. et Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 268. 1841; also in DC. Prodrômus 9: 452. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 453. 1859.—Bentham & Hooker, Gen. Pl. 2: 881. 1873.—Peter, in Engler & Prantl, Natürl. Pflanzenfam. 4^{3a}: 37. 1897.—Yuncker, Illinois Biol. Monogr. 6: 110. 1921.

Hypogynous, sympetalous, herbaceous parasites (some species possess small amounts of chlorophyll and are thereby partially autophytic). Stems filiform, twining about woody or herbaceous hosts from which they obtain nourishment by means of haustoria. Leaves reduced to small, functionless scales. Flowers small, mostly more or less cymosely clustered, mostly gamosepalous, usually pentamerous (infrequently tri- or tetramerous); stamens inserted in the throat, alternating with the corolla lobes; scale-like, more or less fringed or fimbriated structures present in most of the species at the base of the corolla opposite the stamens; ovary two-celled, each cell containing two, anatropous ovules; styles distinct or united; stigmas capitate or linear-elongated. Fruit a capsule which remains closed, or opens with an irregular or defi-

nite line of circumscission near its base; embryo acotyledonous, filiform or with an enlargement at one end.

Cuscuta europaea L. is taken to represent the type species.

KEY TO THE SUBGENERA

Styles distinct (or sometimes lacking)

Stigmas globose, flattened-peltate, convoluted, or infrequently ligulate (not elongated).....GRAMMICA p. 122

Stigmas not as above, mostly much longer than broad.....CUSCUTA p. 261

Styles united.....MONOGYNA p. 248

Subgenus **Grammica** (Loureiro) Engelmänn

Cuscuta group *Grammica* (Loureiro) Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 459.

1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 115. 1921.

Grammica Loureiro, Fl. Cochinch. 1: 170. 1790.

Kadula Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 90. 1836.

Anthanema Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 90. 1836.

Pentake Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 90. 1836.

Nemepis Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 90. 1836.

?*Dastylepis* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 125. 1836.

?*Eronema* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 125. 1836.

Lepidanche Engelmänn, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 343. pl. 6. 1842.

Engelmannia Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 3: 673. 1845. Not Torrey & Gray nor Klotzsch.

Pfeifferia Buchinger, Ann. Sci. Nat. III. 5: 88. 1846. Not Salm-Dyck 1845.

Cuscutina Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 4: 492. 1846.

Buchingera F. Schultz, Jahrb. Pharmacie 1847 (cf. Bot. Zeit. 6: 760. 1848).

Cassutha Des Moulins, Études Org. Cusc. 40. 1853.

Epithymum Nieuwland & Lunell, Am. Midl. Nat. 4: 511. 1916.

Flowers mostly pedicellate; capsules opening or remaining closed at maturity; the stigmas mostly globose, capitate, not infrequently convoluted and irregular, rarely conic or ligulate. Members of this subgenus are distributed naturally throughout the range of the genus, excepting northern and middle Europe. All of the native American species belong here.

KEY TO THE SECTIONS

Capsule not opening by circumscission.....CLEISTOGRAMMICA p. 122

Capsule opening by circumscission.....EUGRAMMICA p. 182

Section **CLEISTOGRAMMICA** Engelmänn

Cuscuta section *Cleistogrammica* Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 490. 1859.—

Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 137. 1921.

Flowers with or without numerous subtending bracts; calyx lobes united or distinct; capsule remaining closed at maturity (not circumscissile). The members of this section are found throughout the range of the genus, especially in North America where they predominate.

KEY TO THE SUBSECTIONS

Calyx gamosepalous, inflorescence not especially bracteate or congested

Capsules globose, or depressed-globose, sometimes thickened about the style bases

Capsules not especially thickened at the top

Infrastaminal scales present

Calyx lobes obtuse (acute in some species of RACEMOSAE)

Flowers mostly short-pedicellate (sometimes long pedicellate in *C. glabrior*), forming more or less compact, globular, cymose inflorescences

Corolla lobes obtuse (rarely acute)

Capsule depressed-globose, styles mostly short and subulate, intrastylar aperture large, withered corolla about or at base of the capsule. PLATYCARPAE p. 124

Capsule globose, styles mostly slender and equaling or exceeding the ovary, withered corolla at the top of capsule, calyptra-like, flowers commonly 4-parted. CEPHALANTHAE p. 133

Corolla lobes acute, spreading to reflexed, usually with inflexed tips, inflorescence commonly compact, capsules commonly depressed-globose. ARVENSES p. 134

Flowers mostly on pedicels equaling or exceeding the flowers (shorter in some forms of RACEMOSAE and ARVENSES), forming loose, cymose or racemose-paniculate inflorescences, capsules globose, often somewhat thickened at the top

Corolla lobes obtuse (or acutish in some species of RACEMOSAE)

Corolla lobes reflexed (not inflexed), stigmas flattened, styles much exceeding the ovary. LOBOSTIGMAE p. 142

Corolla lobes upright or spreading, tips more or less inflexed, stigmas often large and convoluted (not especially flattened). RACEMOSAE p. 143

Corolla lobes acute, tips inflexed, calyx lobes obtuse or acutish

Flowers mostly as broad as long, corolla more or less globose. ARVENSES p. 134

Flowers mostly longer than broad, corolla campanulate (see also *C. sandwichiana kailuana* in subsect. Californicae) RACEMOSAE p. 143

Calyx lobes acute. ACUTAE p. 152

Infrastaminal scales lacking (present in *C. sandwichiana kailuana*). CALIFORNICAE p. 156

Capsules globose, with a definitely thickened stylopodium, flowers more or less thick and fleshy, papillate or glandular. INDECORAE p. 161

Capsules ovoid, conic, or beaked, commonly longer than broad

Calyx and corolla lobes acute, edges mostly entire, seeds albuminous, embryo slender, capsules mostly 1-seeded (2-4 seeded in *C. Suksdorfii*). SUBINCLUSAE p. 166

Calyx and corolla lobes obtuse, or, if acute, perianth segments denticulated

Flowers small (about 2 mm. long), embryo thickened in a terminal knob, endosperm lacking?, capsules 1-seeded, styles short. DENTICULATAE p. 170

- Flowers larger, capsules mostly 2-4 seeded, embryo not as above, embedded in endosperm, styles mostly longer.....OXYCARPAE p. 172
- Calyx polysepalous, inflorescence much bracteate, loose or, mostly, compact.....LEPIDANCHE p. 177

Subsection PLATYCARPAE

Subsection *Platycarpae* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 491. 1859.—Yuncker, Illinois Biol. Monogr. 6: 137. 1921, in part.

Flowers mostly on short pedicels, perianth lobes mostly obtuse; infrastaminal scales entire or often bifid or reduced; capsules globose or, mostly globose-depressed, with large intrastylar apertures; styles short; withered corolla about, or mostly towards the base of the capsule.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Corolla lobes obtuse (sometimes acute in *C. australis* and *C. obtusiflora*)
- Calyx lobes not overlapping nor carinate
- Scales bifid (sometimes entire in *C. australis* *Cesatiana*), and mostly shorter than the tube
- Corolla lobes equaling or exceeding the length of the tube, stamens with moderate filaments.....1. *C. australis*
- Corolla lobes less than the tube length, filaments very short....2. *C. cordofana*
- Scales mostly entire, shorter than, or exceeding the tube
- Styles evident.....3. *C. obtusiflora*
- Styles lacking, or very short.....4. *C. victoriana*
- Calyx lobes overlapping, often cristately carinate.....5. *C. cristata*
- Corolla lobes acute, (may be obtusish in *C. bifurcata*) scales bifid or winged, mostly shorter than the tube
- Styles lacking, or nearly so.....4. *C. victoriana*
- Styles evident
- Stamens arising in rounded sinuses, flowers mostly 4-parted
- Flowers sessile or nearly so.....6. *C. Polygonorum*
- Flowers mostly pedicellate.....7. *C. bifurcata*
- Stamens not as above, flowers mostly 5-parted.....8. *C. Schlechteri*

1. *Cuscuta australis* R. Brown

- Cuscuta australis* R. Brown, Prodr. Fl. Nov. Holland. et Ins. Van-Dieman 1: 491. 1810.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 280. 1841.—Bailey, Comp. Cat. Queensland Pl. 2d ed. f. 1. 1909. Not Hooker f.
- Cuscuta Millettii* Hooker & Arnott, Bot. Capt. Beechey's Voyage 201. 1841.
- Cuscuta obtusiflora australis* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 492. 1859.
- Cuscuta Grassii* Delponte, Mém. Accad. Sci. Torino II. 26: 132. 1871.
- Cuscuta Hygrophilae* Pearson, Hooker's Icon. Plant. IV. 8: pl. 2704. 1901.
- Cuscuta Kawakamii* Hayata, Icon. Pl. Formos. 5: 125. 1915.
- Cuscuta nuda* Pilger, in herb.

Stems medium. Flowers about 2 mm. long, mostly 5-parted, glandulous, often obpyriform in fruit, on short pedicels, in compact, cymose glomerules. Calyx about equaling the corolla tube; lobes ovate-orbicular, obtuse, not overlapping. Corolla lobes orbicular-ovate, obtuse, upright to spreading, mostly shorter than, or about equaling the shallowly campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes; subulate filaments about equal to, or longer than, the oval anthers. Scales shorter than the tube, deeply bifid, with the lateral projections usually long and narrow. Styles stout and somewhat subulate, shorter than the globose ovary. Capsule globose, or somewhat obpyriform, styles subulate, intrastylar opening large; seeds oval, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum a short line.



Fig. 1. A-F, *C. australis*; G, var. *Tinei*.

This species, with its reduced scales, and shape and proportion of flower parts, seems to hold its own as a species, though closely related to *C. obtusiflora* with which Engelm ann united it as a variety. Its distinct range would also seem to warrant its segregation. It is the only member of the section *Cleistogramma* native in Oceanica with the possible exception of *C. obtusiflora latiloba*.

Turkestan and India to Manchuria, Korea and eastern China, and Japan, and southward to Java, Australia and New Guinea. Often on *Polygonum*, but also on a variety of other herbaceous plants as *Soja*, *Dianthera*, *Artemesia*, *Piper*, *Genista*, *Lespedeza*, *Glycine*, *Xanthium*, *Pelargonium*, etc.

Specimens examined.—INDIA: Nagpur (Clarke 33983A); Sirguja, Lohardaga (Clarke 33983B).—CHINA: (McClure in 1921); Tientsin (Licent 1487; Clemens 1928A); Canton (Levine in 1917; Hance 10514; Levine 1047); Nanking (Merrill 11404); Lotus Lake (Steward 2303); Hupeh Prov. (Chun & Chien 8241); Fukien, Fuchow (Norton 1545).—MALAY PENINSULA: Singapore (H.M. 12124); Johore (Ridley 9161, the type of *C. Hygrophilae*); Tonkin (Bon 2127; 2796).—KOREA: Mokpo (Dunn 4252); Chinnampo (Faurie 782).—MANCHURIA: Lake Hanka (Boknhof 311).—JAPAN: (Anuma in 1905); Kitami (Faurie 3861); Nippon (Faurie in 1900); Isl. Sado (Faurie 2522); Musashi Prov. (Coll? in 1894); Formosa (Faurie 370); Tamsui (Faurie 1494).—JAVA: (Hallier C160A); Buitenzorg (Bakhuizen van den Brink 3665; Backer 32298).—AUSTRALIA: 'New Holland' (Caley; R. Brown, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Victoria (Johnstone in 1915); Goulburn River (Mueller); Queensland, Rockhampton (Boorman in 1912); New South Wales, Gloucester (Heron in 1909); Port Macquarie (Betzche in 1897).—NEW GUINEA: Kaiser Wilhelm's Land (Schlechter 18612, labelled *C. nuda* Pilger in hb. Berol). A very large form was collected on *Linum* in Turkestan by Fedtschenko (no. 285) which, except for its size, appears to be the same as this species. A specimen was also collected by Muenschner in 1926 on *Centaurea Cyanus* in Jefferson Co., New York.

***Cuscuta australis* Tinei (Insenga) n. comb.**

- Cuscuta Tinei* Insenga, in Tineo, Plant. Rar. Sicil. 14. 1846.—Coste, Fl. France 2: 574. f. 2536. 1903.—Malzew, Bull. Bur. Angew. Bot. pl. 6. f. 82. 1910.
- Cuscuta breviflora* Visiani, Flora Dalmat. 2: 231. 1847.
- Cuscuta aurantiaca* Reuquen in herb.; Bertoloni, Flora Ital. 7: 623. 1847.
- Cuscuta chrysocoma* Welwitsch in herb.; Des Moulins, Études Org. Cusc. 71. 1853.
- Cassutha chrysocoma* Des Moulins, Études Org. Cusc. 71. 1853.
- Grammica chrysocoma* Des Moulins, Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr. 1: 298. 1854.
- Cuscuta Rogovitschiana* Trautvetter, Bull. Phys.-Math. Acad. Petersb. 13: 376. 1855.
- Cuscuta obtusiflora breviflora* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 493. 1859.
- Cuscuta Bidentis* Berthiot, Billotia 1: 15. 1864.
- Grammica Bidentis* Royer, Fl. de la Côte-d'Or 244. 1881.
- Cuscuta obtusiflora Bidentis* Rouy, Fl. France 10: 361. 1908.

This variety has smaller, more reduced scales, often represented by two short wings near the base of the corolla. The flowers are often 4-parted and the obtuse, or sometimes acutish, corolla lobes about equal the corolla tube. Intermediates uniting this with *C. australis* are common.

Eastern and southern Europe from France and Portugal to Hungary, southern Russia, Turkey and India on a variety of hosts as *Polygonum*, *Scutellaria*, *Epilobium*, etc.

Specimens examined.—PORTUGAL: (Welwitsch 730; 1019); Coimbra (Ferreira 1656).—FRANCE: Charente (Camus 2440); Côte-d'Or (Billot 3436; 645; Genty in 1896); near Villy-le-Moutier (Genty 2793; 710; 3952); Gironde (Ramond in 1867); Corsica: Ajaccio (Reuquen in 1850; 1847-48, the type of *C. aurantiaca*).—HUNGARY: (Simonkai 2635; Janka in 1865; Tauscher in 1875).—TURKEY: Constantinople (Boissier).—INDIA: Kashmir (Duthie 11171).—RUSSIA: On the lower Wolga (Liemaschko 227).—ITALY: Capua (Bruni). These last two specimens are also close to *C. australis*.

***Cuscuta australis* Cesatiana (Bertoloni) n. comb.**

- Cuscuta Cesatiana* Bertoloni, Fl. Ital. 7: 623. 1847.—Fiori & Paoletti, Icon. Fl. Ital. 337. pl. 2853. 1902.—Campanile & Traverso, Mem. R. Staz. Patolog. Veg. Roma 56: 22. f. 6, 7. 1923.—Campanile, Annali di Bot. 16: f. 4, 5, 7. 1926.
- Cuscuta Polygonorum* Cesati, in Index Seminum Genev. 22. 1849. Not Engelm.
- Cuscuta obtusiflora Cesatiana* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 493. 1859.

Flowers mostly 5-parted. Corolla lobes commonly longer than the tube, obtuse or acutish and narrower than in *C. australis*. Scales narrow, more or less bifid and about reaching the stamens, or exserted. Filaments longer than the anthers. In herbaria *C. Gronovii calypttrata* is often erroneously referred to this variety.

Switzerland and Italy to India, mostly on *Polygonum*. (One specimen seen from Korea seems to be identical with the other specimens from farther west.)

Specimens examined.—ITALY: Pavia (Traverso in 1922); Piedmont (Vesceil); Vercelli (Cesati, taken to represent the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; Malinverni 2769; Gibelli in 1874); Monferrato (Negri).—SWITZER-

LAND: Ticino (Voigt in 1919).—INDIA: Kashmir (Stewart 3223; 3351; 6925½; Jacquemont 876); Srinagar (Schlagintweit in 1856; Clarke 29062); Chumbi, alt. 7000 ft. (Clarke 24058).—KOREA: (Taquet 1156).

2. *Cuscuta cordofana* (Engelmann) n. sp.

Cuscuta obtusiflora cordofana Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 493. 1859.

Flores 3 mm. longi, subsessiles. Calycis lobi lati, ovati aut orbiculares. Corollae lobi lati, ovati aut orbiculares, obtusi, breviores quam tubus campanulatus. Filamenta subulata, antherae orbiculares. Scalae oblongae, bifidae aut indentatae. Ovarium globosum, styli breves. Capsula globosa, non circumscissilis.

Stems medium. Flowers about 3 mm. long, sparingly glandular, subsessile, in globular clusters. Calyx enclosing the corolla tube, lobes broad, ovate to orbicular. Corolla lobes broad, obtuse, ovate, or more or less orbicular, upright, shorter than the campanulate tube. Stamens short, filaments stout, subulate, about equaling the orbicular anthers. Scales oblong, shorter than the tube, bifid or entire, variously fimbriated. Ovary globose, styles short, not especially subulate, intrastylar aperture large. Capsule globose, not circumscissile, the withered corolla about the lower part, styles not becoming strikingly subulate; seeds about 2 mm. long, ovate, hilum short and sub-lateral.

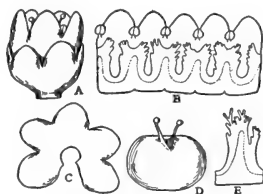


Fig. 2. *C. cordofana*.

This species is closely allied with *C. australis*, as Engelmann indicated, but seems to be sufficiently distinctive to warrant its segregation as a distinct species. It differs from *C. australis* in its shorter stamens, broad, nearly orbicular, lobes of the calyx and corolla, larger scales and short corolla lobes.

Through central Africa from Sierra Leone to Madagascar.

Specimens examined.—KORDOFAN: (Figari, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).—SIERRA LEONE: Panguma (Smythe 88).—NIGERIA: Lagos (Dalziel 1152; 1353).—BELGIAN CONGO: (Bequaert 4195).—LIBERIA: Gola (Bunting 89).—UGANDA: Mouth Negusi River, alt. 2200 ft., on *Hydrocotyle* (Bagshawe 1341); edge of Bugona Forest (Bagshawe 1398).—GERMAN EAST AFRICA: Ouilimane (Hahlman 112); Usambara (Holst 6909).—CENTRAL MADAGASCAR (Baron 2648).

3. *Cuscuta obtusiflora* Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth

Cuscuta obtusiflora Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth, Nov. Gen. Spec. Pl. 3: 122 (96 in folio edition). 1818.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 2. pl. 5. f. 29a-e. 1923.

Cuscuta inodora Willdenow hb. no. 3164.

Cuscuta obtusiflora vera Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 492. 1859.

Grammica obtusiflora Des Moulins, Billotia 1: 15. 1864.

Cuscuta pentagona subulata Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 3. 1923, in part.

Stems medium. Flowers about 2 mm. long, glandular, subsessile, in compact, glomerulate clusters. Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube, lobes unequal, rounded-ovate, obtuse, edges commonly irregularly serrulated, not overlapping. Corolla lobes triangular-ovate, acute or obtusish, spreading to

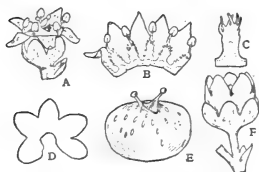


Fig. 3. A-E, *C. obtusiflora*;
F, var. *latiloba*.

reflexed, shorter than the short, campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments stoutish, and about equaling, or longer than, the oval or cordate anthers. Scales oblong, fringed at the often truncated or, less frequently, bifid apex, scarcely reaching the stamens, mostly free. Styles stoutish and subulate, shorter than, or about equaling, the globose ovary. Capsule globose-depressed, not circumscissile, styles subulate and divergent,

intrastylar aperture large; seeds ovate, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum oblong, diagonal.

South America.

Specimens examined.—(Willdenow hb. 3164, type of *C. inodora*).—BRAZIL: (Sellow 563); Matto Grosso (Moore 1036); Corumba (Hoehne 4016); São Paulo (St. Hilaire C¹1271); Sorocaba (St. Hilaire C²1271).—COLOMBIA: (Triana in 1851–57); Medellín (Triana 2178).—ECUADOR: Guayaquil (Jameson 542).—PERU: Andes (Humboldt, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).—PARAGUAY: River Ypacarai (Hassler 3918).—ARGENTINA: Concepcion del Uruguay (Lorentz 64; in 1871).

Cuscuta obtusiflora glandulosa Engelm

Cuscuta obtusiflora glandulosa Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 492. 1859.

Cuscuta glandulosa (Engelm) Small, Fl. S.E. United States 969. 1903.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 138. f. 41. 125, 143. 1921.

Flowers often very glandular. Perianth lobes broadly ovate, obtuse; scales large, ovate, prominently fringed, mostly exserted. Otherwise as in *C. obtusiflora*. This variety intergrades with *C. obtusiflora* in the various characters so that it does not seem advisable to separate it as a distinct species, as Small has done. It appears to be the more northern form of the species.

Throughout the southern United States from California to Florida, and in the West Indies and northern Mexico, often on *Polygonum*.

Specimens examined.—UNITED STATES:—CALIFORNIA: San Bernardino Co. (Parish); San Bernardino (Parish in 1898).—TEXAS: Western Texas to El Paso (Wright in 1849); San Marcos (Neally 92); Dallas (Reverchon in 1878); Rio San Pedro (Bigelow in 1850; Schott in 1851).—LOUISIANA: (Tainturier; Langlois 237).—OKLAHOMA: Sapulpa (Bush 1405).—GEORGIA: (Boykin, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).—FLORIDA: (Rugel 400); Jamony (Rugel in 1843); St. George's Island (hb. Chapman in 1863).

WEST INDIES:—SANTO DOMINGO: Mao, Prov. de Santiago (*Abbott 1068*).—CUBA: (*Poeppig*; *Wright* in 1865; *van Hermann 686*); Prov. Oriente (*Ekman 4949*); Havana (*Wilson 1111*; 1129; *Ekman 196*); Anafe (*Ekman* in 1914).—PORTO RICO: Sierra de Naguabo (*Britton, Britton & Cowell 2109*).

MEXICO:—DURANGO: Durango (*Palmer 605*).

Cuscuta obtusiflora latiloba Engelmänn

Cuscuta obtusiflora latiloba Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 492. 1859.

Cuscuta sulcata Wallich cat. no. 1320³. Not Roxburgh.

This variety was founded by Engelmänn on an immature specimen collected by Wallich. The inflorescence is more paniculate than is characteristic of the associated forms. The lobes of the corolla and calyx are broadly oval-ovate, scales broad and prominent, and in most characters closely resembles the variety *glandulosa*. It may be that with more abundant materials this variety would more properly be considered an independent species and it is at present but tentatively placed here.

Specimens examined.—BURMA: Martaban (*Wallich 1320³*, the type, a specimen in the De Candolle herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

4. *Cuscuta victoriana* n. sp.

Flores circ. 1.5 mm. longi, plerumque 4-divisi, crocei, glandulosi, subsessiles, in glomerulibus paucifloribus. Calyx corollam includens, lobis orbicularibus. Scae parvae, angustae. Ovarium depresso-globosum. Styli nulli. Corollae lobi triangulari-ovati, obtusi, aut aliquantum acuti, aequantes aut longiores quam tubus brevis.

Stems slender. Flowers about 1.5 mm. long, mostly 4-parted, reddish glandular, subsessile, in few-flowered glomerules. Calyx enclosing the corolla, lobes very unequal, orbicular, obtuse or acutish. Corolla lobes triangular-ovate, upright or spreading, obtuse or acutish, and about equal to, or slightly longer than, the very short tube. Scales small, narrow, about reaching the stamens, bridged low, processes short. Subulate filaments longer than the small, oval anthers. Ovary flattened-globose, styles lacking, or but very short, thick projections, stigmas flattened, often irregular. Capsule comparatively large, deeply lobed, and conforming to the shape of the developing seeds, not circumscissile, the withered corolla at the base, or early falling away; seeds about 1.25 mm. long, compressed on two sides, hilum short, diagonal.

Victoria and South Australia.

Specimens examined.—AUSTRALIA. VICTORIA: Ovens Valley (*Johnstone* in 1915).—

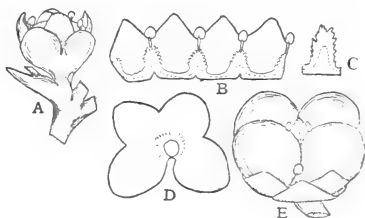


Fig. 4. *C. victoriana*.

SOUTH AUSTRALIA: on *Tribulus* (Winnecke in 1900, the type, in the National Herbarium of New South Wales, Sydney); East and west of Flinder's Range (Basedow in 1902-04).

5. *Cuscuta cristata* Engelm.

Cuscuta cristata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 507. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 8. pl. 5. f. 28a-e. 1923.

Stems medium. Flowers 2.5-3 mm. long, slightly fleshy and glandular, perianth segments frequently uneven, subsessile, or on short, stoutish pedicels which sometimes nearly equal the flowers, in few- to many-flowered, lateral clusters. Calyx as long as the corolla tube, lobes broadly ovate, obtuse, frequently with an uneven, cristate

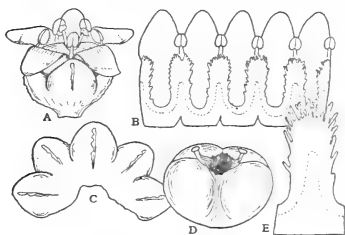


Fig. 5. *C. cristata*.

carina which may extend down onto the pedicel, overlapping. Corolla widely campanulate, early becoming somewhat globular about the developing capsule; lobes slightly shorter than the tube, ovate, obtuse, spreading, becoming reflexed in fruit. Stamens shorter than the lobes, the oval anthers about equal to the stout, subulate filaments.

Scales reaching the stamens, or shorter, bridged below the middle, spatulate, truncated or, infrequently, bifid, sparingly fringed with medium-length processes, particularly about the upper half. Styles stoutish, much shorter than the large, globose ovary which is thickened at the top, stigmas small and convoluted. Capsule depressed-globose, thin towards the base where it may break away when pulled, carrying the withered corolla about it or towards the base, styles becoming divaricate, intrastylar aperture large and rhomboid; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, oblique, more or less rostrate, hilum oblong, oblique.

Central Argentina and Uruguay.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: Prov. St. Jago de Tucuman, La Plata (*Tweedy* 1191, the type, in the Kew herbarium); Parana (*Gibert* 78); Cordoba (*Lorentz* 90; *Galander* in 1880; *Millán* 812; *Lossen* 314; *Stuckert* 6327; 9761); Prov. de la Rioja (*Hieronymus & Niederlein* 745; 846); Buenos Ayres (*Belfreund & Koester* 342; *Seler* 72); San Luis (*Miers* 753); Belgrano (*Burkart* 450, 451, on *Muhlenbeckia sagittifolia*); Chaco (*Stuckert* 16341).—URUGUAY: (*Berg* in 1873).

6. *Cuscuta Polygonorum* Engelm.

Cuscuta Polygonorum Engelm., Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 342. pl. 6. f. 26-29. 1842.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 139. f. 39, 107, 150. 1921. Not Cesati.

Cuscuta chlorocarpa Engelm., Lond. Jour. Bot. 2: 197. 1843; also in A. Gray, Man. Bot. 350. 1848.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club 20: pl. 165. f. 7. 1893.—Britton &

Brown, *Illust. Flora* 3: 28. f. 2959. 1898.—2d ed. 3: 49. f. 3445. 1913.

?*Cassutha americana* Des Moulins, *Études Org. Cusc.* 70. 1853.

?*Grammica americana* Des Moulins, *Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr.* 1: 298. 1854.

Stems medium to slender. Flowers glabrous, about 2–2.5 mm. long, mostly 4-parted, subsessile, in compact, dense, glomerulate clusters. Calyx lobes triangular, often unequal, obtuse, as long as, or longer than, the corolla tube. Corolla lobes triangular-acute, upright, as long as, or slightly longer than, the short, campanulate tube. Scales oblong, about reaching the filaments, or shorter, mostly bifid, the processes mostly few and short and towards the top, bridged at about a quarter of their height or less. Stamens shorter than, or equaling, the lobes (sometimes exceeding them), anthers oval, pollen sacs sometimes widely separated by the connective, shorter than the subulate filaments which are situated more or less directly in the sinuses. Styles shorter than the globose-depressed ovary, becoming subulate and divergent. Capsule globose or often obpyriform, commonly depressed, appearing cubical about the developing seeds, intrastylar aperture large, rhombic; seeds about 1.3 mm. long, yellowish brown, roundish, slightly rostrate and compressed, hilum oblong, linear, transverse to oblique.

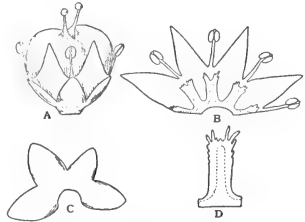


Fig. 6. *Polygonorum*.

The 4-parted flowers with oblong, bifid scales, long stamens and large capsule with subulate styles readily distinguish this species. Des Moulins' description of his *Cassutha americana*, taken from a poor specimen, seems to agree best with this species.

Type.—'West of St. Louis' (*Engelmann*, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Distribution.—From Ontario, Long Island, and the District of Columbia westward to Tennessee, Minnesota, and Nebraska. Mostly on *Polygonum*, but also found on *Lycopus*, *Penthorum*, etc.

7. *Cuscuta bifurcata* n. sp.

Flores 2–2.5 mm. longi, glandulosi, vulgo 4-divisi. Perianthi lobi oblongi aut lanceolati aequantes aut longiores quam corollae tubus insulse campanulatus. Scales bifurcatae cum projectis longis exsertisque. Capsula depresso-globosa.

Stems medium. Flowers about 2–2.5 mm. long, glandular, mostly 4-parted, on pedicels about equaling, or shorter than, the flowers, in few-flowered, umbellate, cymes. Calyx about as long as, or sometimes exceeding, the corolla tube, lobes oblong to lanceolate, obtusish, or acute, deeply divided, lobes not

overlapping, sinuses rounded. Corolla lobes acute or obtusish, erect to spreading, lanceolate-oblong, about equal to, or often exceeding, the shallowly campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, or about equaling them, anthers oval, filaments subulate and arising directly out of the rounded sinuses

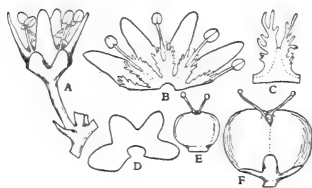


Fig. 7. *C. bifurcata*.

of the corolla. Scales bridged low, bifurcated, the lateral projections comparatively long, and exserted. Ovary globose, styles slender or slightly subulate, stigmas capitate. Capsule not circumscissile, depressed-globose, styles becoming slightly subulate in fruit, withered corolla towards the base; seeds about 2 mm. long, globose, flattened on two surfaces, slightly rostrate, hilum short, oblong, diagonal.

This species is closely related to *C. Polygonorum* from which it is to be distinguished by its longer pedicels, looser inflorescence, narrower corolla lobes, and more slender styles.

South Africa.

Specimens examined.—Cape Province, near Port Elizabeth on *Falkia repens* (Mrs. Paterson 578, the type, in the Kew herbarium); Transvaal, Kondebokkeveld near Sandriver, alt. 4500 ft. (Schlechter 10110).

8. *Cuscuta Schlechteri* n. sp.

Flores 3 mm. longi, breviter pedicellati. Calycis lobi oblongo-ovati, obtusi. Corolla campanulata, lobis lanceolatis, acutissime acutis. Stamina breviora quam lobi. Scales oblongae, bifidae, facientes duas et angustas alas. Styli breves.

Flowers about 3 mm. long, on short pedicels, membranous, not glandular. Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube, deeply divided, lobes oblong-ovate, obtuse, slightly uneven along the edges, loose about the corolla. Corolla campanulate, lobes lanceolate, very sharply acute. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers globose, on filaments of about the same length. Scales oblong, bifid, forming two narrow, oblong wings, shorter than the tube. Ovary globose, styles short, stigmas capitate. Fruit not seen.

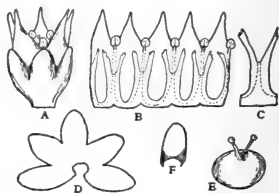


Fig. 8. *C. Schlechteri*.

This description, and the figures, are taken from a fragmentary specimen, but it shows features which, it is believed, distinguish it. The bifur-

cated scales, very sharply acute corolla lobes and the deep calyx set it off from *C. campestris* with which it may be very closely allied.

Specimens examined.—WEST AFRICA: Kamerun, Mundame, alt. 200 meters (*Schlechter 12927*, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem). Known only from the type locality.

Subsection CEPHALANTHAE

Flowers short pedicellate and commonly 4-parted. Capsules globose, carrying the withered corolla at the top, calyptra-like.

9. *Cuscuta Cephalanthi* Engelm.

Cuscuta Cephalanthi Engelm., Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts **43**: 336. *pl. 6. f. 1-6*, 1842.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club **20**: *pl. 164. f. 6*. 1893.—Britton & Brown, *Illust. Flora* **3**: 29. *f. 2962*. 1898; 2d ed. **3**: 50. *f. 3448*. 1913.—Yuncker, *Ill. Biol. Monogr.* **6**: 143. *f. 53, 57, 58, 142*. 1921; also *Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci.* **1919**: 159. *f. 2*. 1921.

Cuscuta tenuiflora Engelm., London Jour. Bot. **2**: 197. 1843; also in A. Gray, *Man. Bot.* 350. 1848; also in *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* **1**: 497. 1859.

Epithymum Cephalanthi (Engelm.) Nieuwland & Lunell, *Am. Midl. Nat.* **4**: 511. 1916.

Stems medium. Flowers subsessile, or sessile (sometimes originating endogenously), glabrous, about 2 mm. long, commonly 4-parted (less frequently 3- or 5-parted), sometimes more or less glandular. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, deeply divided, lobes overlapping, edges often slightly irregular, oblong-ovate, obtuse. Corolla cylindric-campanulate, becoming somewhat urceolate as the capsule matures, lobes ovate, obtuse, erect to spreading, much shorter than the tube. Scales oblong, narrow, fringed with scattered processes, reaching the filaments, bridged at about a quarter to a third of their height. Stamens mostly equal to, or slightly shorter than, the lobes, anthers oval to round, about equal to the stoutish filaments. Styles equal to, or slightly longer than, the globose, usually somewhat depressed, rarely ovoid, ovary. Capsule globose, about the same thickness throughout and with no stylopodium, often glandular, capped by the persistent withered corolla; seeds about 1.6 mm. long, light brown, globose, ovate or round, slightly oblique and compressed, hilum oblong, linear, oblique.

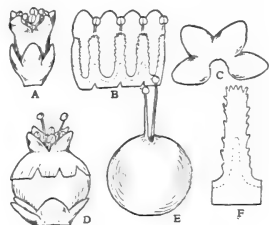


Fig. 9. *C. Cephalanthi*.

This species somewhat resembles the smaller forms of *C. Gronovii*, but differs with its commonly 4-parted flowers, in dense, compact inflorescences, and with usually depressed capsules capped by the withered corollas.

Across the United States from Maine to Oregon and Washington and southward to Virginia, Tennessee and Texas. A specimen collected by Albón (no. 4505) at Monterey, Nuevo Leon, Mexico appears to be the same thing. On a variety of hosts such as *Aster*, *Tradescantia*, *Teucrium*, *Solidago*, *Cephalanthus*, *Vernonia*, *Boehmeria*, *Dianthera*, *Physostegia*, etc.

Type.—'On the margins of ponds and swamps near St. Louis' (*Engelmann*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Subsection ARVENSES

Capsules mostly globose, intrastylar opening moderate, corolla lobes acute, scales mostly prominent, withered corolla about the capsule, or mostly towards the base.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Scales bifid or variously reduced

Flowers mostly 4-parted, 1–1.5 mm. long 10. *C. Tatei*

Flowers mostly 5-parted, larger, scales oblong 11. *C. Stuckertii*

Scales not bifid or reduced

Calyx lobes overlapping at the base (but slightly so in some specimens of *C. campestris*) withered corolla at the base of the capsule

Calyx lobes broadly overlapping at the sinuses to form angles

Flowers about 1 mm. long, calyx lobes more or less carinate, commonly 4-parted 12. *C. Harperi*

Flowers 1.5–2 mm. long, commonly 5-parted 13. *C. pentagona*

Calyx lobes not overlapping to form angles at the sinuses, flowers mostly 2–3 mm. long 14. *C. campestris*

Calyx lobes mostly not overlapping at the base (or slightly so in some species), withered corolla at the base of the capsule, or about it

Calyx lobes oval-ovate or somewhat triangular

Scales moderately broad, not bifid, style slender

Flowers campanulate, scales shorter than the tube, flowers smooth 15. *C. plattensis*

Flowers more or less globose about the developing capsule, verrucose or papillate, scales about equaling the corolla tube 16. *C. glabrior*

Scales mostly narrow, often bifid, styles stoutish and slightly subulate 11. *C. Stuckertii*

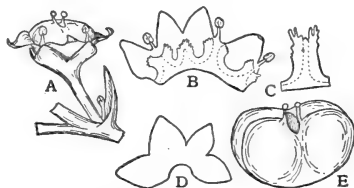
Calyx lobes orbicular-ovate, not verrucose or papillate, withered corolla about the lower part of the capsule 17. *C. gymnocarpa*

10. *Cuscuta Tatei* n. sp.

Caules tenuissimi. Flores 1–1.5 mm. longi, 3- aut plerumque 4-divisi. Calycis lobi triangulari-ovati, acuti. Corollae lobi ovati-oblongi, acuti, aequantes aut excedentes tubum insulse campanulatum. Scalae vulgo truncatae aut bivo-lucres. Ovarium depresso-globosum, stigmata globosa. Styli breves tenuesque. Capsula depresso-globosa, non circumscissilis.

Stems very slender and matted. Flowers 1–1.5 mm. long, more or less

glandular, 3-, or mostly 4-parted, on pedicels mostly about equaling the flowers, or slightly shorter, in few-flowered cymules. Calyx enclosing the corolla, lobes triangular-ovate, acute. Corolla lobes spreading, ovate-oblong, acute, about as long as, or longer than, the shallowly campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments subulate, longer than the rounded anthers, pollen sacs widely separated by connective in some stamens, and in some flowers one or more of the stamens were found abortive. Scales variable, mostly truncated or two-winged, different forms being found in the same flower, shallowly fringed about the top, bridged low, barely reaching the stamens. Ovary depressed-globose, stigmas globose, styles short and slender. Capsule depressed-globose, comparatively large, not circumscissile, shape of capsule determined by the number of developing seeds about which it conforms as they develop, carrying the withered corolla at the base; seeds globose or flattened, sometimes slightly rostrate, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum a point or a very short line.

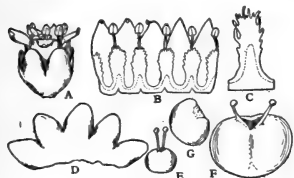
Fig. 10. *C. Tatei*.

This species is closely allied with *C. australis* from which it differs in the matted, slender stems, slender styles, shape of capsule and size of flowers. From *C. victoriana* it differs in the length of the styles and general appearance of the flowers.

Specimens examined.—CENTRAL AUSTRALIA: Alice Springs (*Tate* in 1894, the type, in the herbarium of the University of Adelaide). Known only from the type locality.

11. *Cuscuta Stuckertii* Yunker

Cuscuta Stuckertii Yunker, *Candollea* 3: 317. 1928.

Fig. 11. *C. Stuckertii*.

Stems moderately slender. Flowers about 3 mm. long, sessile, or subsessile, in compact, globular clusters. Calyx about enveloping the corolla, lobes oval-ovate, mostly longer than broad, or orbicular, obtuse, edges commonly irregularly serrulated. Corolla loose about the ovary,

campanulate, lobes shorter than or about equaling the tube, triangular-ovate, acute, spreading to reflexed, tips sometimes inflexed. Scales oblong, sometimes truncated, often bifid, fringed towards the top and about reaching the stamens, but not exserted. Filaments subulate and somewhat longer than the

oval anthers. Styles slightly subulate and about equal to the globose ovary. Capsule globose-depressed, styles becoming more or less subulate, intrastylar aperture wide, withered corolla about the lower part, not circumscissile; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, compressed on two sides, rounded on the other, hilum short, oblong, subterminal, diagonal.

This species differs from *C. pentagona* in the possession of a widely gaping intrastylar aperture, more or less subulate styles, narrow, often bifid, included scales and deeper calyx with longer lobes. It differs from *C. gymnocarpa* with which it is also closely related, in the longer, oval-ovate lobes of its larger and deeper calyx.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: Cordoba, Rio IV (*Stuckert 20043*, the type, in the Delessert herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

12. *Cuscuta Harperi* Small

Cuscuta Harperi Small, Fl. S.E. United States 2d ed. 1361. 1913.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 153. f. 21, 123, 124. 1921.

Stems very slender. Flowers commonly 4-parted, about 1 mm. long, on pedicels mostly as long as, or longer than, the flowers, in loose, racemose or umbellare clusters. Calyx shallow, the lobes short, broadly ovate, obtuse, frequently slightly keeled and tuberculate. Corolla

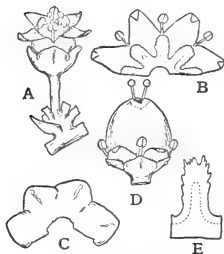


Fig. 12. *C. Harperi*.

lobes triangular-ovate, acute, about equaling the campanulate tube, upright, slightly fleshy, with their tips inflexed, in fruit upright or mostly reflexed. Scales narrow, infrequently bifid, fringed with a few short processes, particularly about the upper half, as long as, or somewhat longer than, the corolla tube, bridged at about a third of their height. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments slightly tapering and equal to the small, oval anthers. Ovary globose-oval, with a slightly thickened collar about the intrastylar aperture, styles slender, shorter than

the ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule oval, with the withered corolla at its base; seeds about 1–1.2 mm. long, ordinarily but one in a capsule, yellow brown, somewhat spherical, hilum a fine line, transverse or oblique, the umbilical area somewhat sunken.

This species appears to be rare. It closely resembles some of the smaller specimens of *C. pentagona*, but differs generally in the smaller size of its flowers which are mostly 4-parted.

Northwestern Alabama.

Specimens examined.—ALABAMA: On *Chondrophora virgata*, on sandstone rocks just above Noccalula Falls, Lookout Mountain, Etowah Co. (*Harper 147*, the type, in

the herbarium of the New York Botanical Garden); vicinity of Gadsden on *Chondrophora nudata* (Pollard & Maxon 341); DeSota Falls (Ruth in 1898).

13. *Cuscuta pentagona* Engelm

Cuscuta pentagona Engelm, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 340. pl. 6. f. 22-24. 1842.—Choisy, in DC. Prodr. 9: 461. 1845.—Yuncker Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci. 1919: 161. f. 4. 1921.

Cuscuta arvensis Beyrich in herb.—Engelm in A. Gray, Man. Bot. 2d ed. 336. 1856, in part.

Cuscuta pentagona microcalyx Engelm, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 45: 76. 1845.

Cuscuta arvensis pentagona Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 494. 1859.

Cuscuta globularis Nuttall in Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 494. 1859, as synonym. Not Bertoloni.

Epithymum arvense (Beyrich) Nieuwland & Lunell, Am. Midl. Nat. 4: 511. 1916, in part.

Cuscuta pentagona typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 140. f. 33a-e, 112, 127. 1921.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers about 1.5 mm. long (in fruit about 2 mm. long), more or less glandular, on pedicels about equaling the flowers, in loose, cymose clusters. Calyx mostly about enclosing the corolla tube, loose, lobes short (mostly broader than long), broadly ovate, obtuse, broadly overlapping at the sinuses, forming angles, giving the calyx an angular appearance. Corolla lobes spreading, narrow, lanceolate, acute tips inflexed, about equaling the campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments slender, or somewhat subulate, longer than, or about equaling, the oval anthers. Scales becoming exserted, ovate, prominently fringed at the top. Styles slender, about equaling, or shorter than the globose ovary, stigmas small, globose. Capsule globose (sometimes ovoid), or somewhat depressed-globose, protruding from the withered corolla; seeds depressed-globose, often flattened on one surface, hilum short, oblong, terminal, transverse, about 1 mm. long.

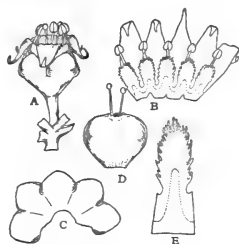


Fig. 13. *C. pentagona*.

In most of the manuals *C. arvensis* is the name applied to several forms of *Cuscuta* native to North America, especially in the United States. Beyrich first applied the name *C. arvensis* without any description to an herbarium specimen. In 1842 Engelm described the same form as *C. pentagona*. At the same time, he considered Beyrich's *C. arvensis*, which he had not seen, as possibly synonymous with his *C. vulgivaga*, which is now known as *C. Gronovii*. Hooker, in 1840, in his Flora of North America, appears to have been the first to make reference to Beyrich's *C. arvensis* when he included the name as questionably synonymous with his *C. ameri-*

cana. It was probably in this publication that Engelmann first learned of the name *arvensis*. In Gray's Manual, second edition, in 1856, Engelmann used Beyrich's *arvensis* for the species which he had originally named *C. pentagona*, and also included with the typical form the varieties *microcalyx*, *calycina*, and *verrucosa*. It is now believed by the writer that these different forms represent distinct species. It would seem proper to retain Engelmann's name *C. pentagona* for the typical form, including his variety *microcalyx*. The name *arvensis* was never applied by Beyrich to the variety *calycina*, and, inasmuch as the name *calycina* had already been applied specifically by Webb and Berthelot to an Old World form, a new name is required for this species. I propose the name *C. campestris* as being appropriate. The varieties *verrucosa* and *pubescens* (which Engelmann subsequently established) I also consider to represent a distinct species. To this species Engelmann's varietal name *glabrior* of his *C. verrucosa* may be applied, because Sweet had previously applied the name *verrucosa* to an Asiatic species.

Most abundant in the eastern United States, but also found less frequently as far west as California. It occurs on a large variety of herbaceous hosts, as *Lespedeza*, *Euphorbia*, *Ceanothus*, *Aster*, *Ambrosia*, *Solidago*, *Artemisia*, *Anthemis*, etc.

Type.—On *Euphorbia* or *Tragia*, Norfolk, Virginia (*Rugel*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

14. *Cuscuta campestris* n. nom.

Cuscuta arvensis (?Hooker, Fl. Bor. Am. 2: 77. 1840, as synonym without description)—Engelmann in A. Gray, Man. Bot. 2d ed. 336. 1856, in part.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club 20: pl. 164. f. 3. 1893.—Smiley, Monthly Bull. Dept. Agr. Calif. 11: 131. f. 44c-e. 1922. Not Beyrich.

?*Cuscuta americana* Hooker, Fl. Bor. Am. 2: 77. 1840. Not Linnaeus.

Cuscuta pentagona calycina Engelmann, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 45: 76. 1845.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 141. f. 33f-g, 113. 1921.—Campanile & Traverso, Mem. R. Staz. Patolog. Veg. Roma 56: 18. f. 4, 5. 1923.—Campanile, Annali di Bot. 16: f. 3, 5, 6. 1926.

Cuscuta arvensis calycina Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 495. 1859.

?*Cuscuta arvensis Capsici* Degen & Linhart, Zeitsch. Pflanzenkrankh. 17: 269. 1907.

Cuscuta pentagona subulata Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 3. 1923, in part.

Stems medium. Flowers 2-3 mm. long (some specimens may be larger), often glandular, on pedicels mostly shorter than the flowers, in compact, globular clusters. Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube, lobes oval, or shorter and orbicular, or sometimes broader than long, mostly overlapping when young, but not protruding to form angles. Corolla lobes broadly triangular, acute, tips often inflexed, about equaling the short, campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments longer than, or about equaling, the oval

anthers, often more or less subulate. Scales ovate, abundantly fringed, exserted, bridged below the middle. Ovary globose, styles slender or somewhat subulate. Capsule usually depressed-globose, with the withered corolla at its base; seeds ovate, about 1.5 mm. long, flattened usually on one side, hilum short, oblong, terminal, transverse.

This is the species that is commonly known as *C. arvensis*. This name, however, was originally applied by Beyrich to a specimen of *C. pentagona*. It differs from *C. pentagona* in its calyx, which does not form prominent angles at the sinuses, and in its larger flowers with broader corolla

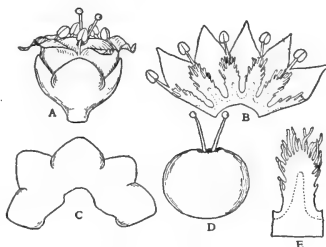


Fig. 14. *C. campestris*.

lobes, and mostly shorter pedicels. It differs from *C. plattensis*, with which it is also closely allied, chiefly in its longer, more exserted scales and shorter, more rounded, calyx lobes. *C. arvensis Capsici* appears to be a very large form, but otherwise seems typical. Some of the specimens from the southern Pacific islands, notably Gibbs 814, Setchell & Parks 228 and Franc 737, show very glandular flowers and have the calyx lobes more triangular and sometimes with acutish tips. Some of the South American specimens of this species have stoutish, or even subulate styles which I formerly designated as *C. pentagona* variety *subulata*. I also confused with that variety some specimens of *C. obtusiflora*.

Native in the United States, where it is more abundant westward. It is also found in South America and most other parts of the range of the genus. It is often found parasitizing clover and alfalfa and probably owes its wide distribution to the fact that its seeds are frequently associated with the seeds of these hosts. It has also been found on a great variety of other herbaceous hosts, as *Ipomoea*, *Xanthium*, *Aster*, *Pelargonium*, *Beta*, *Callistephus*, *Artemisia*, *Ambrosia*, *Dianthera*, *Bidens*, *Sonchus*, *Cirsium*, *Capsicum*, *Ammi*, etc.

Type.—Texas (Lindheimer 126, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Specimens examined from outside of the Americas, and which have not been previously listed.—WEST INDIES:—MARTINIQUE: Fort de France (Hahn 754; Debeaux in 1897).—PORTO RICO (Sinlenis 7012).—SOUTH AMERICA:—ARGENTINA: Prov. Buenos Aires (Burkart 3673), Belgrano (Burkart 1206), Pergamino (Parodi 9577).—ENGLAND: Leicestershire, Hinckley (Beardsmore).—FRANCE: (Gandoger in 1920).—ITALY: Aemilia, Prov. de Ferrara (Feriola 2514); Torino, Vercellae (Voglino in 1926); Lombardy, Pavia (Traverso in 1922).—HUNGARY: (Linhart, the type of *C. arvensis Capsici*, a specimen in the Kew herbarium).—AFRICA:—Dist. Potschefstroom (Kretzschmar 85); Natal, Pietermaritzburg (Entomologist at Cedara in 1918).—AUSTRALIA:—VICTORIA: Trafal-

gar (Cameron in 1909).—NEW SOUTH WALES: Hawksburg Agr. Coll. (Musson in 1913.)
—QUEENSLAND, Boonah (Boorman in 1914).—JAPAN: Musashi Prov. (Buchtien 4510).
—POLYNESIA:—FIJI: (Jeoward 84); Viti Levu, Nadarivatu, alt. 2700 ft. (Gibbs 214).—
NEW CALEDONIA: (Franc 737).—TAHITI: (Miss Tilden 418; Setchell & Parks 228);
Road to Papenoo River (Setchell & Parks 12).—CHINA: Foochow (Metcalfe 4765).

15. *Cuscuta plattensis* Nelson

Cuscuta plattensis Nelson, Bull. Torrey Club 26: 131. 1899.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 143. f. 35. 1921.

Epithymum plattense (Nelson) Nieuwland & Lunell, Am. Midl. Nat. 4: 511. 1916.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers glabrous, 2.5-3.5 mm. long, 5-parted, on pedicels about equal to the flowers, in paniced cymes. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, lobes triangular, obtuse, slightly overlapping. Corolla lobes about equaling the broadly campanulate tube, triangular, acute (not 'short-ovate, obtuse, about half the length of the broadly campanulate tube'), slightly irregular in some, spreading or reflexed, with the tips inflexed. Scales shorter than the tube, slightly spatulate, copiously fringed with short processes. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, about equal to the subulate filaments. Ovary depressed-globose, verrucose and thickened about the intrastylar aperture, styles slightly unequal, about equal to the ovary, or shorter. Capsule depressed-globose; seeds one to four in a capsule, about 1-1.5 mm long, oval or obovate, robust, hilum short, linear, transverse.

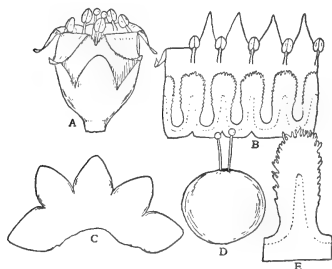


Fig. 15. *C. plattensis*.

This species is very closely related to *C. campestris*, but differs in the shorter scales with shorter processes, mostly larger flowers, with the corolla more nearly enveloping the capsule than is common for *C. campestris*, and with the calyx lobes commonly not overlapping.

Wyoming. On *Grindelia*, *Helianthus*, and *Solidago*.

Specimens examined.—WYOMING: Platte Canyon (Nelson 2768, the type, in the Rocky Mountain Herbarium, Univ. of Wyoming); Uva (Nelson 2741, mixed with *C. indecora*); Converse Co. (Nelson 9118).

16. *Cuscuta glabrior* (Engelmann) n. comb.

Cuscuta verrucosa glabrior Engelmann, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 341. 1842.

Cuscuta verrucosa Engelmann, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 341. pl. 6. f. 25. 1842. Not Sweet.

Cuscuta arvensis verrucosa Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 495. 1859.

Cuscuta pentagona verrucosa Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 142. f. 111. 1921.

Stems medium. Flowers 2.5–3 mm. long, commonly glandular-verrucose, particularly the calyx, subsessile, or often on pedicels longer than the flowers, in compact, or loose, globular cymose clusters. Calyx shorter than, or about equaling the corolla tube, lobes oval-ovate, not overlapping, sinuses often obtusish. Corolla somewhat globular and saccate between the lines of stamen attachment, often reddish, lobes triangular-acute or acuminate, about equaling the tube, spreading to reflexed, tips inflexed. Filaments about equal to the oval anthers. Scales ovate, abundantly fringed, mostly exserted. Styles about equal to, or exceeding, the globose ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, intrastylar opening large, withered corolla more or less enveloping the capsule which in some specimens easily breaks loose at the base and may be mistaken as circumscissile; seeds about 1 mm. long, globose, hilum terminal, short, oblong.

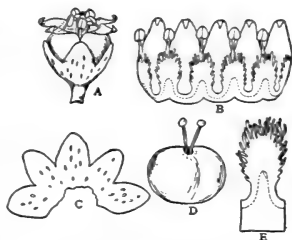


Fig. 16. *C. glabrior*.

This species is distinguished by the commonly verrucose or papillate flowers, the shape of its calyx lobes and corolla, and by having the withered corolla envelop the capsule rather than remain at the base as in *C. pentagona* and *C. campestris*.

Those specimens with pedicels longer than the flowers, thus forming loosely branching cymes, may be designated as forma **pedicellata** n.f.

Southwestern United States and northern Mexico.

Type.—'In dry sterile prairies, west of Houston, Texas' (*Lindheimer*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

***Cuscuta glabrior pubescens* (Engelmann) n. comb.**

Cuscuta arvensis pubescens Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 495. 1859.

Cuscuta pentagona pubescens Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 142. 1921.

Flower parts more or less papillate-pubescent. Otherwise as in the typical form. Intermediates with partially papillate flowers which unite this with *C. glabrior* are not uncommon.

Throughout the range of *C. glabrior*.

Type.—Western Texas (*Lindheimer* in 1847, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

17. *Cuscuta gymnocarpa* Engelmann

Cuscuta gymnocarpa Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 496. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 3. pl. 4. f. 22a–e. 1923.

Cuscuta sandvicensis Mimosae Hooker, Trans. Linn. Soc. London 20: 205. 1846.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers about 2 mm. long, becoming 2.5–3 mm. long in fruit with the enlarged capsule, on pedicels about as long as the flowers, in few-flowered, globose, umbellate clusters. Calyx slightly shorter than the corolla tube, lobes orbicular-ovate, obtuse, or rarely slightly acutish, not overlapping. Corolla lobes triangular, very acute, upright to reflexed, with tips frequently inflexed, shorter than, or about as long as, the thin, campanulate tube. Scales reaching the stamens, ovate, fringed with moderate processes, bridged below the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, about equal to the stout, subulate filaments. Styles about equal to, or shorter than, the globose ovary. Capsule globose or slightly depressed-globose, the withered corolla remaining at the base, not circumscissile; seeds 2–4 in each capsule, about 1.5 mm. long, oval, hilum prominent, oblique or perpendicular.

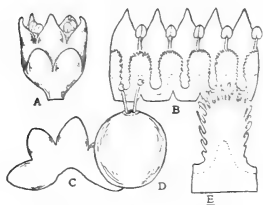


Fig. 17. *C. gymnocarpa*.

This species differs from *C. campestris* in having shorter, more upright, corolla lobes, shorter filaments and more globose capsules and with the calyx lobes not overlapping. It differs from *C. acuta* in having the corolla at the base of the protruding capsule, shorter corolla lobes and styles, and obtuse calyx lobes.

Galapagos Islands. On *Mimosa*, *Rhynchosia*, etc.

Specimens examined.—GALAPAGOS ISLANDS: James Island (*Charles Darwin* in 1835, the type, in the Kew herbarium); Albarmarle Island, Cowley Bay (*Bauer* 205); Tagus Cove (*Stewart* 3092); Bindloe Island (*Snodgrass & Heller* 769); Narborough Island (*Snodgrass & Heller* 318).

Subsection LOBOSTIGMAE

Section *Lobostigma* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 512. 1859.

Engelm., considered the flattened, lobed stigmas of the single species included here as sufficiently distinctive to represent a separate section. I do not find the styles especially clavate, as Engelm. described them, and variously lobed or flattened stigmas are not uncommon in the genus.

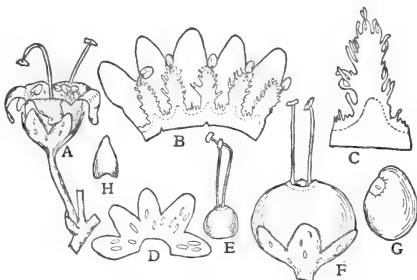
18. *Cuscuta tasmanica* Engelm.

Cuscuta tasmanica Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 512. 1859.

Cuscuta australis Hooker, Fl. Tasmaniae 1: 278. 1860. Not Brown.

Stems slender. Flowers 4- or 5-parted, reddish glandular, 2–3 mm. long, on pedicels longer than the flowers, arranged in clusters of few-flowered, umbellate cymes. Calyx shorter than the corolla, lobes oblong, oval or ovate, ob-

tuse. Corolla lobes oval-oblong or ovate, obtuse, spreading or reflexed, about as long as the campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oblong, about equal to the stoutish filaments. Scales oblong, fringed with medium length processes, bridged low and commonly with small processes on the bridge, sometimes bifid. Styles slender, becoming stoutish, much longer than the globose ovary, stigmas flattened and obscurely lobed. Capsule not circumscissile, globose, styles becoming subulate, carrying the withered corolla about it; seeds about 2 mm. long, oval, flattened on two surfaces, hilum oblong, transverse.

Fig. 18. *C. tasmanica*.

Tasmania and southeastern Australia.

Specimens examined.—TASMANIA: Hobartstown (Gunn 1991, the type, in the Kew herbarium).—VICTORIA: (Von Mueller); Wimmera (Pudney in 1889).

***Cuscuta tasmanica brevistyla* n. var.**

Styli breves et non longiores quam ovarium.

Styles short and not exceeding the length of the ovary. Otherwise as in *C. tasmanica*.

Specimens examined.—VICTORIA: Port Phillip (Von Mueller in 1869, the type, in the Kew herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

Subsection RACEMOSAE

The species here included are common in South America. They mostly form loose, racemose inflorescences and have obtuse, or acutish, perianth lobes.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Corolla lobes mostly obtuse, often with inflexed tips, flowers 1.5–3 mm. long.
 - Flowers mostly less than 2 mm. long, campanulate. 19. *C. parviflora*
 - Flowers mostly more than 2 mm. long, campanulate or cylindric
 - Corolla cylindric, calyx mostly reaching but about half the length of the corolla tube, lobes rounded, flowers pedicellate in loose clusters. 20. *C. racemosa*
 - Corolla more campanulate, calyx about reaching the sinuses of the corolla, flowers mostly shorter pedicellate. 21. *C. platyloba*
- Corolla lobes acute, tips mostly inflexed, flowers 3–5 mm. long (if smaller 4-parted)
 - Calyx lobes not overlapping, lobes about as broad as long, shorter than the corolla tube, flowers glandular
 - Flowers mostly 5-parted

Edges of calyx lobes more or less revolute, causing the sinuses to appear rounded

22. *C. suaveolens*

Edges of calyx lobes not as above.....23. *C. decipiens*

Flowers mostly 4-parted.....24. *C. pusilla*

Calyx lobes more or less overlapping, sinuses not rounded nor revolute, longer than broad, about equaling the tube, flowers mostly not glandular...25. *C. peruviana*

19. *Cuscuta parviflora* Engelm.

Cuscuta parviflora Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 506. 1859.

Cuscuta micrantha Martius in herb., ex Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 506. 1859. Not Tineo nor Choisy.

Cuscuta parviflora typica Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 7. pl. 5. f. 25a-e. 1923.

Stems slender, matted. Flowers 1.5–2 mm. long, on pedicels mostly much longer than the flowers, in loose, paniculate or fasciculate cymose clusters, pedicels and adjacent stems granulate. Calyx shorter than, or about equaling, the corolla tube; lobes ovate to triangular-ovate, obtuse or slightly acutish, slightly, if at all overlapping. Corolla lobes longer than the widely campanulate tube, spreading or upright, with inflexed tips, ovate, obtuse, or only slightly acutish. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, oval anthers about equal to, or shorter than, the slender filaments. Scales reaching the stamens, ovate, fimbriate, bridged below the middle. Styles about equal to the globose ovary. Capsules

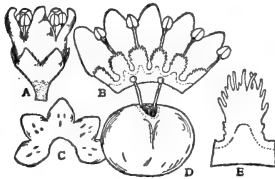


Fig. 19. *C. parviflora*.

depressed-globose, much larger than the flowers, exserted, withered corolla persistent at the base, intrastylar aperture large, not circumscissile; seeds 1–1.25 mm. long, globose, hilum oblong, perpendicular.

This is one of the smallest of the South American species. It produces capsules sparingly and only two or three mature fruits were seen in the several specimens examined.

Southeastern Brazil.

Type.—'Minas Geraes, on *Trembleya* (Ackermann).' Not seen.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: State of Minas Geraes, Ouro Preto (*E.W.D.* & *Mary M. Holway* 1374; *Ule* 2652; *Schwacke* 7560); Villa Rica (*Pohl* 5726, taken to represent a co-type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Cuscuta parviflora elongata Engelm.

Cuscuta parviflora elongata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 506. 1859.—

Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 8. pl. 5. f. 25f. 1923.

Flowers 1–1.5 mm. long; calyx lobes acutish; stamens equal to or exceeding the triangular or lanceolate corolla lobes.

Central and southern Brazil.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: Goyaz (Weddell 2125, the type, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); São Paulo, Serra dos Pyreneos (St. Hilaire C⁶⁶⁵).

20. *Cuscuta racemosa* Martius

Cuscuta racemosa Martius in Spix & Martius, Reise Bras. 1: 286. 1823.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 277. pl. 3. f. 1. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 456. 1845.—Reiche, Fl. Chile 5: 169. 1910.

Cuscuta racemosa brasiliiana Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 505. 1859.—Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 384. pl. 125. 1871.

Cuscuta microstyla obtusissima Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 385. pl. 128. f. 4. 1871.

Cuscuta racemosa typica Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 5. pl. 4. f. 23a–e. 1923.

Stems slender. Flowers about 3 mm. long, membranous, or somewhat fleshy, reddish, or yellowish, more or less glandular, on pedicels mostly about as long as the flowers, in loose, racemose clusters. Calyx mostly shorter than the tube, lobes ovate, obtuse, ordinarily not overlapping (sometimes slightly so), longer than broad. Corolla lobes ovate, shorter than, or about equaling the campanulate tube, obtuse (or sometimes acutish), tips commonly inflexed. Stamens shorter than the lobes, the oval anthers about equal to the stoutish, subulate filaments. Scales mostly about reaching the stamens, oblong, copiously fringed, particularly about the upper half, bridged below the middle. Stigmas ordinarily large and frequently flattened, styles stoutish and not infrequently more or less subulate, equal to, or longer than, the globose or obovate ovary which is somewhat thickened at the top. Capsules globose, carrying the withered corolla about it; seeds 1–4 in each capsule, oval, about 2 mm. long, hilum short, perpendicular or oblique.

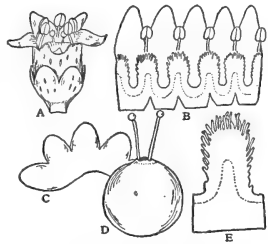


Fig. 20. *C. racemosa*.

Progel cites Burchell's No. 2739 as representing his *C. microstyla obtusissima*. A specimen of this collection in the Kew herbarium is unmistakably *C. racemosa*. The flowers are young and the styles are not as elongated as they are in fully opened flowers, which may have led Progel to mistake this specimen for a new form.

Common through central and southern Brazil.

Type.—Province Rio de Janeiro, Brazil (Martius in 1817, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

***Cuscuta racemosa miniata* Engelm.**

Cuscuta racemosa miniata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 505. 1859.—Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 384. 1871.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 6. pl. 4. f. 23f. 1923.

Cuscuta miniata Martius in Spix & Martius, Reise Bras. 1: 286. 1823.

Cuscuta racemosa minuta Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 277. 1841.

Cuscuta miniacea Choisy in DC. Prodr. 9: 456 (as footnote). 1845.

Cuscuta tenuicaulis Glaziov, Mém. Soc. Bot. France 3: 491. 1911.

Stems smooth or sometimes papillate, the papillations extending part way onto the calyx in some specimens; calyx very short, the lobes commonly about as broad as long, or shorter, overlapping; flowers reddish and fleshier than those of the other varieties of *C. racemosa*.

Central and southern Brazil.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: (Martius 1292, the type?, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; Ackermann in 1832); Prov. Minas Geraes (Vauthier 252; Schwacke 8202; Glaziov 19676, the type of *C. tenuicaulis*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem; St. Hilaire B¹2085; Langsdorf); Prov. São Paulo (St. Hilaire C²1488; Brade 6026; Lund 734); Prov. Goyaz (Glaziov 20422); Prov. Matto Grosso, Cuyabá (Riedel 846, in part).

***Cuscuta racemosa nuda* Engelm.**

Cuscuta racemosa nuda Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 505. 1859.—Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 384. pl. 128. f. 3. 1871.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 6. pl. 4. f. 23f. 1923.

?*Cuscuta citricola* Schlechtendal, Linnaea 22: 808. 1849.

Cuscuta racemosa Regnelliana Progel in Martius, Flora Bras. 7: 384. 1871.

Calyx lobes ovate, not overlapping, corolla lobes upright to spreading, about equal to the campanulate tube; capsule globose, exserted, intrastylar aperture large; scales oblong. This variety when not in fruit appears very much as the typical form and might also be mistaken for *C. platyloba*.

Southern Brazil.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: Near Rio (Sellow, the type?, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; Burchell 667A); São Paulo (Glaziov 19677); Prov. Minas Geraes, Caldas (Regnell III-308, the type of variety *Regnelliana*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Botanical Museum at Stockholm; (Widgren in 1845); Central Brazil, Salinas (Weddell 2124); Santa Catharina (Ule 1848); Parana (Dusén 11349).

21. *Cuscuta platyloba* Progel

Cuscuta platyloba Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 381. pl. 127. f. 2. 1871.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 6. pl. 5. f. 27a-e. 1923.

Cuscuta racemosa calycina Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 505. 1859.

Cuscuta suaveolens Lechler in herb., ex Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 505. 1859. Not Seringe.

Stems slender. Flowers 2–4 mm. long, on pedicels mostly shorter than the flowers, in few- to many-flowered paniculate or racemose cymes. Calyx about equal to the corolla tube, lobes ovate, obtuse, more or less overlapping, entire or irregular, sometimes slightly carinate. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse, overlapping, about equal to the campanulate tube, upright or becoming reflexed. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, about equal to, or shorter than, the subulate filaments. Scales reaching the stamens, ovate, fringed with moderate processes, bridged at about the middle, or somewhat below. Ovary globose, styles slender and shorter than, or becoming longer than, the ovary, stigmas medium, or, infrequently, large and convoluted. Capsule globose, not circumscissile, but thin towards the base, with the withered corolla about it, styles becoming stoutish and sometimes slightly subulate; seeds two to four in each capsule, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum oblong, oblique.

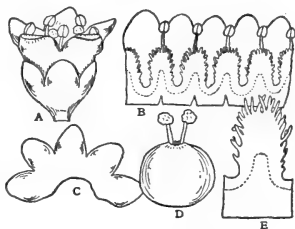


Fig. 21. *C. platyloba*.

It is believed that what Progel described as *C. platyloba* is a smaller form of Engelmänn's *C. racemosa calycina*. It closely approaches *C. racemosa*, but shows characters that will allow of it being maintained as distinct.

Southern Brazil and Uruguay. 'Over low bushes,' 'in the tops of trees 20–30 feet high'; on *Solanum*, *Verbena*(?), *Apium*, etc.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: (Sellow d318, 1873); Rio de Janeiro (*Ule* 3565; *Glaziou* 11279; *Hilloren* 2538); Petropolis (*Ball* in 1882); Itatiaya (*E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway* 1075, 1847); Parana, Jaguaryahiva (*Dusén* 10005); Delta del Paraná (*Burkart* 3394, 3761); Minas Geraes (*St. Hilaire* D557; *Weddell*); Caldas (*Hilloren* 4484); Serra da Piedad (*Hoehne* 6187); Goyaz (*Glaziou* 21805, 21808); Santa Catharina (*Pabst* 89). —URUGUAY: Bords du Rio Negro (*Gibert* 284); Bords du Santo Lucia (*Gibert* 175); Montevideo (*Fruchard* in 1874; in 1875; *Sellow* 30, taken to represent the type, a specimen in the U. S. National herbarium as sheet 616,886; *Gibert* 46, in part).

Cuscuta platyloba triangulata n. var.

Calycis lobi triangulariores. Corollae lobi aliquantum acuti.

Calyx lobes more triangular. Corolla lobes acutish. Otherwise similar to *C. platyloba*.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: (*Parodi* 5604); Apostoles, Gobernación de Misiones (*Parodi* 6823; the type in herb. Parodi, a fragment in the author's herbarium. On *Schinus*).

22. *Cuscuta suaveolens* Seringe

- Cuscuta suaveolens* Seringe, Ann. Sci. Phys. Nat. Agric. & Indust. 3: 519. 1840.—Gay, Hist. Chile 4: 448. 1849.—Reichenbach & Reichenbach f. Flora Germ. 18: pl. 1344. f. 3 (as *C. racemosa*). 1858.—Cusin, Herb. Fl. Francaise 16: pl. 20. 1875.—Fiori & Paoletti, Icon. Fl. Ital. 337. pl. 2854. 1902.—Coste, Fl. France 2: 574. f. 2535. 1903.—Hemsley, Jour. Bot. 46: 241. pl. 493. 1908.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 4. 1923.—Campanile, Annali di Bot. 16: f. 9, 10. 1926.
- Cuscuta corymbosa* Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 276. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 456. 1845. Not Jussieu nor Ruiz & Pavon.
- ?*Cuscuta corymbosa pauciflora* Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 277. 1841.
- Cuscuta hassiaca* Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 1: 705. 1843.
- Epilinella migrans* Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 3: 673. 1845.
- Engelmannia migrans* Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 3: 674. 1845.
- Engelmannia suaveolens* Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 4: 21. pl. 1. 1846.
- Cuscutina suaveolens* Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 4: 492. 1846.
- Cuscuta diaphana* Wenderoth, Fl. Hassiaca, etc. 346. 1846.
- Pfefferia suaveolens* Buchinger, Ann. Sci. Nat. III. 5: 88. 1846.
- Cassutha suaveolens* Des Moulins, Études Org. Cusc. 66. 1853.
- Grammica suaveolens* Des Moulins, Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr. 1: 298. 1854.
- Cuscuta popayanensis* Poeppig in herb. Not. H.B.K.
- Cuscuta chilensis* Bertero in herb. Not Ker-Gawler.
- Cuscuta racemosa chiliana* Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 505. 1859.—Reiche, Fl. Chile 5: 169. 1910.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 144. f. 36, 94. 1921.
- Cuscuta floribunda* Philippi, Fl. Atac. 37. 1861. Not. H.B.K.
- Cuscuta racemosa* Brand in Koch, Syn. Deutsch. u. Schw. Fl. 3d ed. 1981. 1902.
- Cuscuta Medicaginis* Wright in Dyer, Fl. Capensis 42: 86. 1904.
- Cuscuta fragrans* Orphanides in herb. Paris. Not Rusby.
- ?*Cuscuta racemosa floribunda* Reiche, Anal. Univ. Chile 120: 819. 1907.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, more or less glandular, membranous, on pedicels mostly shorter than the flowers (sometimes longer),

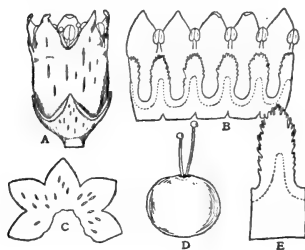


Fig. 22. *C. suaveolens*.

in racemose clusters. Calyx lobes shorter than the corolla tube, triangular-ovate, acutish, not overlapping, sinuses more or less rounded, edges often revolute. Corolla campanulate or funnel-form, becoming globular about the developing capsule, lobes ovate-triangular, upright, with acute, inflexed tips, about half to three-fourths as long as the tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments subulate, about equal to the oval or oblong anthers. Scales mostly not reaching

the stamens, oblong ovate, or triangular, fringed with medium, processes, bridged below the middle. Styles slender, about equal to the globose ovary, or

sometimes longer. Capsule globose, with the withered corolla about it, not circumscissile, two- to four-seeded; seeds 1.5–2 mm. long, roundish, hilum oblong, perpendicular.

This species occurs most frequently on leguminous hosts, especially *Medicago sativa*, with the seeds of which it has been disseminated throughout the world. It is usually easily distinguished by its moderately large yellow flowers in loose clusters, and also by the ordinarily revolute, and not overlapping, calyx lobes.

Native to the southern part of South America, but spread throughout the world as a contaminant of *Medicago sativa*. Also found on *Solanum*, *Vinca*, *Allium*, *Daucus*, etc.

Specimens examined.—UNITED STATES:—MARYLAND: near Baltimore (Hillman in 1907).—CALIFORNIA: Santa Cruz Mts. (Davis in 1908); North fork of Kern River (Palmer 149); lower Sacramento (Jepson in 1893); northern California (Greene 1046).—S. DAKOTA: White River (Over 2355).—TEXAS: Sanderson (Wooton in 1911).

SOUTH AMERICA:—CHILE: (Fr. Joseph 3874; Bertero 201 & 940; Peoppig); St. Jago (Gay 449); Prov. Valdivia (Lechler 479; Gay 203); Rancagua (Bertero 205, type of Choisy's *C. corymbosa*); St. Augustin de Tango (Reed in 1867); Valparaiso (Rusby 2000); Prov. Santiago (Philippi in 1861; in 1862).—URUGUAY: Salto (Osten 3324); Montevideo (Gibert 46, in part; Fruchard).

AUSTRALIA:—VICTORIA: Sale (Brittlebank in 1915).—NEW SOUTH WALES: Walgett, Euroka Station (Leake in 1900); W. Maitland (Mrs. Littlejohn in 1922); Narrabri (Collector?); Adelong (Collector?).

AFRICA:—ALGERIA: Prov. Oran (Warion 73; 1310; in 1872; in 1874; Kralik 1310).—CAPE OF GOOD HOPE, Queenstown (Galpin 1760, the type of *C. Medicaginis*).

EUROPE:—GERMANY: Coblenz (Wirtgen); Heidenhof bei Freiburg (Braun in 1848); Deidesheim (hb. Bipont; Schultz).—GREECE: Attica (Heldreich in 1880); near Athens (Orphanides 1156, the type of *C. fragrans*).—FRANCE: Herault, Montpellier (Mendon in 1895); Lot et Garonne, Agen (Garroule 512; Irat in 1849); Vosges, Ramberviller (Billot 152; Godron 806); Isere, La Mure (Sauze 512); Rhone, Lyons (Annter in 1843; Cosson & Germain; the type locality also, but the type not seen).—WALES: Cardiff (Pettigrew).

***Cuscuta suaveolens densiflora* (Hooker f.) n. comb.**

Cuscuta densiflora Hooker f., Fl. Novae-Zelandiae 1: 186. 1854.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 506. 1859. Not Soyer-Will.

Engelmann considered this form, which was based on a single collection by Lyall at Port Underwood, as distinct, but I cannot see how it is to be so maintained. The perianth lobes are blunt and shorter than is normal for *C. suaveolens*, and the corolla lobes are not markedly inflexed. Only one seed was found in the capsules opened. Otherwise it appears to be similar to the typical form.

Specimens examined.—Port Underwood, New Zealand (*Lyll*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden). Known only from the type locality.

***Cuscuta suaveolens papillata* n. var.**

Pediculi et pars inferior calycis tenuiter papillati. Corolla campanulata.

Pedicels and lower part of the strongly appendiculate calyx finely papillate. Corolla campanulate. In other respects this variety closely resembles the typical form.

Specimens examined.—Prov. Coquimbo, Chile, altitude about 30 meters (*Werdermann* 880, the type, in the Delessert herbarium).

23. *Cuscuta decipiens* Yuncker

Cuscuta decipiens Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 145. f. 43, 93, 95. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers about 3 mm. long, all parts white or reddish and covered with numerous, whitish, pellucid, glandular-appearing cells, 5-parted, subsessile, or on pedicels mostly as long as, or slightly longer than, the flowers. Calyx lobes ovate, obtuse, or acutish, somewhat shorter than the corolla tube,

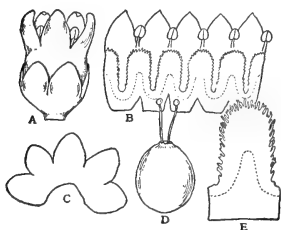


Fig. 23. *C. decipiens*.

rarely overlapping. Corolla campanulate, lobes triangular-ovate, somewhat serrate, acute or obtusish, with inflexed tips. Scales as long as, or shorter than, the tube, deeply fringed, slightly spatulate, bridged at about a third of their height. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments about equal to the oval anthers. Styles slender and shorter than the globose, slightly umbonate ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose-oval, slightly umbonate, with the withered corolla about it; seeds usually one or two in a capsule, about

1.7 mm. long, light brown or yellow, rostrate or hooked; hilum linear, oblong, oblique or transverse, the umbilical area scarcely contrasted with the rest of the seed.

This species resembles *C. indecora*, but is distinguished by its obtuse calyx lobes, less fleshy and smoother flowers, with scales which are ordinarily shorter, as well as by the capsule which is not thickened at the top. It differs from *C. racemosa* in its mostly shorter styles and from *C. glabrior* in its fleshier flowers, campanulate-cylindric corolla, and ovate, erect to spreading corolla lobes.

Central Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Zacatecas, Hacienda de Cedros (*Lloyd* 193, the type, in the U. S. Nat. Herb. as sheet 574,160); Hilo de Oro (*Lloyd* 28); Cedros (*Kirkwood* 50).

24. *Cuscuta pusilla* Philippi n. sp.

Cuscuta pusilla Philippi in herb.

Flores 2–2.5 mm. longi, 4-divisi. Calycis lobi ovati, aliquantum acuti, non imbricati. Corollae lobi breviores quam tubus campanulatus, triangulari-ovati, acuti, apicibus inflexis. Scalae oblongo-ovatae, moderate fimbriatae. Styli aequantes ovario globoso.

Flowers 2–2.5 mm. long, on pedicels equal to, or longer than, the flowers, in umbellate cymose? clusters, mostly? 4-parted. Calyx about reaching the corolla sinuses, lobes ovate, acutish, not overlapping at the base. Corolla lobes somewhat shorter than the campanulate tube, triangular-ovate, acute with inflexed tips, upright to spreading. Stamens shorter than the lobes, slender filaments longer than the cordate or ovate anthers. Scales oblong-ovate, about reaching the stamens, bridged below the middle, moderately fringed. Styles about equal to the globose ovary. Capsule not seen, but the ovary does not give any evidence that it would be circumscissile.

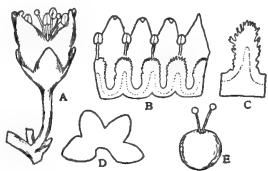


Fig. 24. *C. pusilla*.

This species differs from *C. micrantha* in the globose ovary, longer styles and stamens, inflexed corolla lobes and pedicelled flowers. It is close to *C. suaveolens*, but differs in having mostly 4-parted and smaller flowers.

Specimens examined.—CHILE: Valdivia (*Philippi*, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem). Known only from the type locality.

25. *Cuscuta peruviana* n. sp.

Flores 4–5 mm. longi, tenues, membranacei, crocei, pediculi vulgo longiores quam flores. Calyx dimidio brevior quam corollae tubus, lobis ovatis, acutis. Corollae lobi triangulari-ovati, acuti. Stamina breviora quam lobi. Scalae oblongae, usque ad stamina. Styli multo longiores quam ovarium globosum. Stigmata aliquantum convoluta.

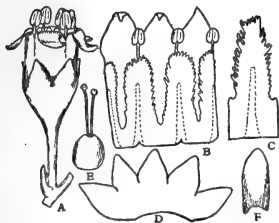


Fig. 25. *C. peruviana*.

Flowers 4–5 mm. long, thin, membranous, becoming reddish in color, on pedicels nearly as long as, or mostly longer than, the flowers, in loosely branching cymes?, bracts oblong, acute. Calyx about reaching the middle of the corolla tube, lobes ovate, acutish, longer than broad, slightly overlapping at the base. Corolla lobes triangular-ovate, acute, half to three-quarters as long as the cylindrical tube, erect to spreading and finally reflexed, thin, with

thicker lines running lengthwise below the stamen insertion and to which the scales are attached in their lower part. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers large, oval, longer than the subulate filaments. Scales oblong, reaching the stamens, fimbriate with medium length processes, bridged at about the middle, or below. Styles much longer than the globose ovary, stigmas somewhat convoluted. Capsule not seen.

This species is very closely allied with *C. suaveolens* from which it seems to be sufficiently distinguished by the larger, thinner, non-glandular, and reddish flowers, and also by its longer, non-revolute calyx lobes which slightly overlap.

Specimens examined.—PERU: (Weberbauer 1551, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem). Known only from the type locality.

Subsection ACUTAE

Flower parts mostly acute and flowers comparatively small. One species is from South Africa, the others from South America.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Calyx lobes triangular-acute, or obtusish, appendiculate, pedicels mostly papillate-hispid.....26. *C. appendiculata*
 Calyx not appendiculate
 Scales short, truncated, about reaching the middle of the tube.....27. *C. Haughtii*
 Scales longer, mostly reaching the stamens
 Flowers more or less elongated, 3–4 mm. long, papillate.....28. *C. andina*
 Flowers ordinarily about as broad as long
 Flowers less than 2 mm. long, on pedicels mostly about equaling the flowers... 29. *C. globosa*
 Flowers 2 mm. or more long, subsessile, on pedicels mostly shorter than the flowers.....30. *C. acuta*

26. *Cuscuta appendiculata* Engelm

Cuscuta appendiculata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 503. 1859.

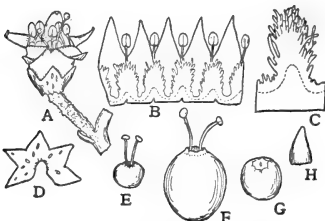


Fig. 26. *C. appendiculata*.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers 1.5–2 mm. long, more or less glandular, particularly the calyx, edges of calyx and corolla not uncommonly slightly uneven, on pedicels shorter than, or, not infrequently, exceeding the flowers, in loose, paniculate, cymose clusters, pedicels mostly hispid-papillose. Calyx shorter, than the tube, with wart-like appendiculations and roughened towards the base, the projections spar-

ingly produced on the pedicels near the flowers, lobes triangular, acute. Corolla lobes ovate-lanceolate, about equaling the campanulate tube, upright to spreading, tips acute to acuminate, inflexed. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments about equaling the oval anthers. Scales ovate, exceeding the tube, abundantly fringed with medium-length processes, bridged below the middle. Styles slender and equaling, or exceeding, the globose ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule ovoid or globose, more or less pointed and roughened about the style bases, not circumscissile, with the withered corolla about the lower part; seeds globose and somewhat flattened, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum oblong, perpendicular.

Cape region of South Africa.

Type.—'Zwellendam, on dry hills through the whole district, *Krauss 1816*.' Not seen.

Specimens examined.—SOUTH AFRICA: (*Teufelsberg*; *Schlechter 10488*; *Scott Elliott 556*); *Fritzikamma (Schlechter 5973)*.

***Cuscuta appendiculata macroflora* n. var.**

Flores 3–4 mm. longi. Corollae lobi triangulari-ovati, acuti.

Flowers 3–4 mm. long, corolla lobes triangular-ovate, acute, broader than in the typical form. Otherwise similar.

Cape region, South Africa, on *Lycium* and other hosts.

Specimens examined.—CAPE OF GOOD HOPE: Bedford, alt. 2800 ft. (*Bennie 250*, the type, in the Albany Museum at Grahamstown); Kimberley (*Hutton 923*; *Flanagan 1422*); British Kaffraria (*Cooper 337*; *Barber 32*); Somerset district, near Pearson (*MacOwan 1955*). Some of the above specimens are intermediate in their characters connecting this variety with *C. appendiculata*.

27. *Cuscuta Haughtii* n. sp.

Caules tenues. Flores 2–3 mm. longi, crocei-rubres, aliquantum carnosi. Calycis lobi triangulari-ovati, acuti. Corolla globosa, lobis triangularis-ovatis, acutis. Scalae breves, truncatae, sibi omnino coniunctae. Styli tenues, breviores quam ovarium globosum depressum.

Stems slender. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, yellowish-red, somewhat fleshy, on pedicels mostly shorter than the flowers, in cymose-umbellate clusters. Calyx scarcely as long as the corolla tube, loose, deeply divided, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, commonly revolute towards the base. Corolla globular, deeply furrowed along the stamen attachments, lobes about three-fourths as long as the tube, triangular-ovate, acute, spreading. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, filaments about as long as the orbicular anthers. Scales short, truncated, united to each other to the top, forming a more or less complete band half the length of the tube at its base, some-

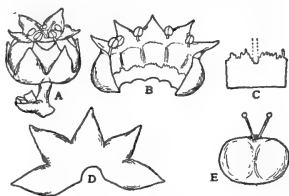


Fig. 27. *C. Haughtii*.

times rather deeply indented opposite the stamen attachments (bifid?). Styles slender, shorter than the globose-depressed ovary, stigmas small, globose. Capsule depressed-globose, enveloped by the withered corolla, not circumscissile (the specimen examined was not abundant, but so far as could be determined the capsule remains closed at maturity); seeds about 1 mm. long, rounded, flattened on one surface, scurfy, hilum sub-terminal, very short.

This species differs from *C. partita* in bearing non-circumscissile capsules, the form of scales, length of styles, etc. From *C. stenolepis*, which it also resembles, it differs in its acute calyx lobes, shape of scales, etc. This species is very distinctive with its reddish flowers and short scales and is one of the few with globular, deeply furrowed corollas.

Northern Peru.

Specimens examined.—PERU: 'Lagunitas, 6 miles east of Cape Parina' (*Haught 154*, the type, in the U. S. National Herb. on sheet 1,284,029).

28. *Cuscuta andina* Philippi

Cuscuta andina Philippi, Anal. Univ. Chili 90: 224. 1895.

Cuscuta racemosa andina Reiche, Anal. Univ. Chile 120: 819. 1907.

Stems medium. Flowers about 4 mm. long, fleshy, papillate, 4- or 5-parted, on pedicels about equal to, or exceeding, the length of the flower, in corymbose cymes?.

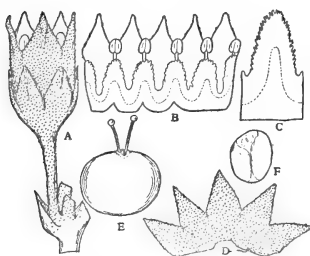


Fig. 28. *C. andina*.

Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, lobes triangular-acute, not overlapping at the base, but with the sinuses rounded and projecting so as to form a slight angle. Corolla lobes triangular-ovate, acute, tips often slightly inflexed, erect, about two-thirds the length of the cylindrical tube. Anthers oval and about equaling, or slightly exceeding, the slightly subulate filaments. Scales ovate, or triangular, about reaching the stamens, bridged below the middle, fringed with short processes.

Styles about equaling the globose ovary, stigmas globose. The withered corolla enveloping the globose, not circumscissile, capsule; seeds 1.5–1.75 mm. long, hilum short, oblong.

This species in some respects resembles *C. suaveolens*, but is distinguished by its fleshy, distinctly papillate flowers with sharply acute lobes.

Specimens examined.—CHILI: Prov. Talca, on *Ephedra andina* (*Fr. Philippi*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem). Known only from the type locality.

29. *Cuscuta globosa* Ridley

Cuscuta globosa Ridley, Jour. Linn. Soc. 27: 48. 1890.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 10. pl. 5. f. 26a-e. 1923.

Stems slender. Flowers mostly about 1.5 mm. long, 4- or, mostly, 5-parted, somewhat fleshy, on pedicels mostly exceeding the length of the flowers, in much branched, cymose clusters. Calyx about as deep as the corolla, lobes triangular-acute, frequently unequal, not overlapping. Corolla lobes triangular, acute, upright, or, commonly, inflexed over the ovary giving the flowers a globose appearance, about equal to the campanulate tube. Stamens mostly shorter than the lobes, slenderly subulate filaments much longer than the oval anthers. Scales reaching the stamens, ovate, moderately fringed with short processes, bridged below the middle. Styles often slightly subulate, longer than the globose ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, thin, not circumscissile; seeds commonly two in each capsule, about 1-1.25 mm. long, subglobose, flattened on one side, hilum small, withered corolla about the capsule towards its base, the capsule much exserted.

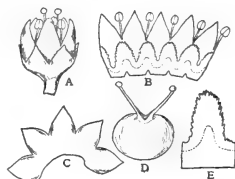


Fig. 29. *C. globosa*.

This species is closely related to *C. acuta* and also to *C. micrantha*, but differs from both of these species in the longer pedicels, smaller flowers, longer stamens, etc.

Specimens examined.—Island of Fernando de Noronha, summit of Morro Branco and near Tangle Bay (Ridley, Lea and Ramage 72, the type, in the Kew herbarium). BRAZIL: Pernambuco, on Malvaceae (Pickel 906).

30. *Cuscuta acuta* Engelm

Cuscuta acuta Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 497. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 12. pl. 2. f. 8a-e. 1923.

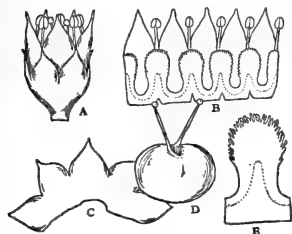


Fig. 30. *C. acuta*.

Stems slender. Flowers 2-3 mm. long, thin and membranous, on pedicels about as long as, or shorter than, the flowers, in umbellate clusters. Calyx campanulate, lobes triangular-ovate, acute to acuminate or somewhat cuspidate, as long as, or exceeding, the corolla tube. Corolla lobes ovate-lanceolate, acute to acuminate, upright or somewhat spreading in fruit, as long as, or longer than, the campanulate tube. Stamens about three-fourths as long

as the corolla lobes, filaments somewhat subulate, about equal to, or much longer than, the oval anthers. Scales reaching the stamens, thin, bridged below the middle, closely adherent to the tube, fringed about the upper half. Styles about equal to, or shorter than, the globose ovary, slightly subulate. Capsule not circumscissile, though very easily breaking away at the base, carrying the withered corolla about it, very thin and almost transparent in some specimens so that the seeds are visible in it, depressed-globose, intrastylar aperture comparatively large, styles upright or more often becoming divergent; seeds about 1 mm. long, ovate, hilum short, oblong.

This species differs from *C. pentagona* and *C. campestris*, with which it might be confused, in the shapes of the filaments, calyx and corolla lobes, the divergent styles and large intrastylar aperture.

Galapagos Islands. 'Mostly on Leguminosae, common on a low annual *Crotalaria*, but also on trees, such as *Parkinsonia* and *Mimosae*, hanging down in massy festoons.'

Specimens examined.—GALAPAGOS ISLANDS: Chatham Island (*Andersson*, the type, a specimen in the Kew herbarium); Tower Island (*Wheeler, Rose & Beebe 21*).

Subsection CALIFORNICAE

The mostly pedicellate flowers all lack scales, with the exception of one form of *C. sandwichiana*. The corolla lobes are upright or reflexed, acute or obtuse.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Flowers less than 2 mm. long, mostly 4-parted 31. *C. insquamata*
 Flowers larger (2–5 mm.) long, mostly 5-parted
 Corolla lobes triangular, about as broad as long, shorter than the tube
 Corolla more or less globular about the capsule 32. *C. Jepsonii*
 Corolla campanulate 33. *C. sandwichiana*
 Corolla lobes oblong, or mostly lanceolate, and reflexed
 Corolla lobes mostly shorter than the tube, calyx lobes very short (mostly less than half as long as the corolla tube) 34. *C. brachycalyx*
 Corolla lobes longer than the corolla tube, calyx lobes longer
 Anthers oval, corolla lobes spreading, star-like in fruit, flowers sessile 35. *C. occidentalis*
 Anthers linear, flowers pedicellate, corolla not star-shaped . . . 36. *C. californica*

31. *Cuscuta insquamata* Yuncker

Cuscuta insquamata Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 12. pl. 5. f. 30a–d. 1923.

Stems slender. Flowers 1.5–2 mm. long, delicate, mostly 4-parted, membranous, with a few, scattered, yellow, pellucid glands, on pedicels shorter, or longer, than the flowers, in cymose clusters. Calyx longer than the corolla tube, lobes triangular, acuminate. Corolla lobes upright, triangular, acuminate, about as long as the shallowly campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the

lobes, ovate anthers about equal to the stout, subulate filaments. Scales lacking. Slender styles mostly shorter than the globose, somewhat pointed ovary which is slightly thickened at the top. Capsule with the withered corolla towards the base, globose, more or less depressed, with a fleshy collar about the intrastylar aperture, evidently not circumscissile, although a few capsules seemed to have a weaker zone at the base where they break loose when pulled; seeds four in each capsule, roundish, hilum small.

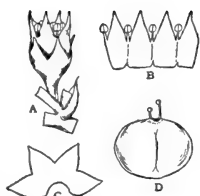


Fig. 31. *C. insquamata*.

This species closely resembles *C. umbellata* but differs in its shorter styles, lack of scales and by the capsule remaining closed at maturity.

Southern Bolivia.

Specimens examined.—BOLIVIA: Tareja, on Chenopodiaceae and Scrophulariaceae, alt. 2800 meters (Fiebrig 3045, the type, in the Museum of Natural History, Asunción, Paraguay).

32. *Cuscuta Jepsonii* Yuncker

Cuscuta Jepsonii Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 149. f. 52. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers 2–2.5 mm. long, 5-parted, on pedicels shorter than the flowers, in cymose clusters, entire inflorescence fleshy and papillate. Calyx lobes triangular, acute, scarcely reaching the middle of the corolla tube. Corolla globular, becoming urceolate, lobes upright, or more or less connivent, triangular, acute, less than half as long as the tube, not overlapping. Scales represented only by ridges and short bridges. Stamens much shorter than the corolla lobes; filaments about equal to the small, oval anthers. Styles more or less subulate, much shorter than the globose, slightly pointed ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, somewhat elevated about the intrastylar aperture, surrounded by the persistent corolla; seeds 2–4 in each capsule, rounded, compressed.

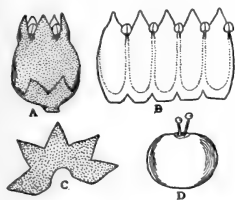


Fig. 32. *C. Jepsonii*.

This species resembles *C. occidentalis*, but differs from it in the possession of papillate flowers and shorter calyx and corolla lobes.

Northern California.*

Specimens examined.—CALIFORNIA: Big Horse Mountain, South Fork of the Eel River (Jepson 5c, the type, in the University of California herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

33. *Cuscuta sandwichiana* Choisy

Cuscuta sandwichiana Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 280. pl. 5. f. 4. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 458. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 496. 1859.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers 3–4 mm. long (infrequently 5 mm.), mostly 5-parted, often glandular, on pedicels mostly not longer than the flowers, in cymose clusters. Calyx about enclosing the corolla, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, or obtusish, in some flowers medianally thickened to form a slight carina. Corolla campanulate, early becoming globular about the developing capsule, thin, lobes ovate, or somewhat triangular in older flowers, acute

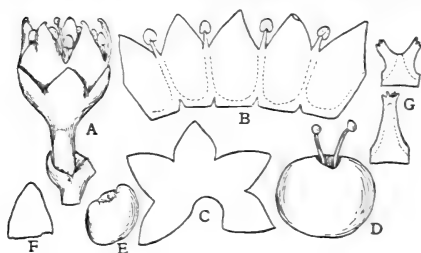


Fig. 33. A-F, *C. sandwichiana*; G, var. *kailuana*.

or obtusish, nearly equaling the tube, upright, with inflexed tips. Stamens shorter than the lobes (not exceeding them as figured by Choisy), oblong anthers about equaling the stoutish and often subulate filaments. Scales lacking. Styles stoutish and about equaling the globose ovary, stigmas capitate. Withered corolla sur-

rounding the globose, sometimes depressed and not circumscissile capsule, styles often divergent from a comparatively small intrastylar aperture; seeds about 2 mm. long, oblong, ovate, hilum oblong, perpendicular.

Hawaiian Islands.

Specimens examined.—HAWAIIAN ISLANDS: (*Gaudichaud 1*, the type(?), in the DeCandolle herbarium; 37; *Menzies*; *Mathews*); Oahu (*Remy 424*; 426); Honolulu (*Degener & Wiebke 2516*); Diamond Hill (*Maximowicz*); Maui, Wailuku (*Faurie 1045*).

Cuscuta sandwichiana kailuana n. var.

Pediculi saepe longiores quam flores. Scalae adsunt, bifidae, truncatae aut triangulares.

Flowers on pedicels often exceeding the flower length. Short, rather insignificant, yet definite, bifid, truncated or triangular scales present in the base of the corolla. Otherwise as in *C. sandwichiana*.

Hawaiian Islands.

Specimens examined.—HAWAIIAN ISLANDS: (*Capt. Wilkes*); Hawaii, Kailua along beach on *Ipomoea Pes-caprae* (*Degener & Wiebke 2000*, the type, in the author's herbarium). The Wilkes' collection shows some corollas in which the scales are very small, or lacking, but in others they are easily distinguished; Oahu, Kaena Pt. (*Setchell*

15676); Molokai, near Moomomi on *Heliotropium curassavicum* (Degener & Wiebke 2769).

34. *Cuscuta brachycalyx* n. sp.

Cuscuta californica brachycalyx Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 152. f. 45e-f, 75. 1921.

Flores 4 mm. longi, membranacei. Calyx turbinata, multo brevior quam corolla, lobis brevibus, late ovatis, acutis aut obtusis. Corolla campanulato-globosa, lobis oblongis, obtusis aut acutis, reflexis. Scalae nullae. Antherae ovati-lineares. Ovarium globosum. Styli longi, exserti. Capsula globosa.

Stems medium. Flowers about 4 mm. long, thin and semi-transparent, pedicellate, in loose clusters. Calyx turbinate, much shorter than the corolla, lobes short, broadly ovate, acute or obtuse. Corolla campanulate-globose, saccate between the stamen attachments, lobes reflexed, oblong, obtuse, or abruptly acute, shorter than or about equaling the tube. Scales lacking. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments subulate and somewhat shorter than the ovate-linear anthers. Ovary globose, styles long, exserted, stigmas globose or flattened. Capsule globose, multi-seeded, thin, surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds about 2 mm. long, globose, flattened on two surfaces, hilum short, oblong.

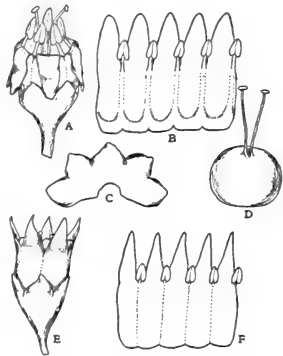


Fig. 34. A-D, *C. brachycalyx*;
E-F, var. *apodanthera*.

This species is closely related to *C. californica*, but differs by its very short calyx and more obtuse perianth lobes.

California. Often on *Eriogonum*.

Type.—Near Hanford, California (Kearney 52, in the herbarium of the New York Botanical Garden).

Cuscuta brachycalyx apodanthera n. comb.

Cuscuta californica apodanthera Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 152. 1921.

Flowers on slender pedicels forming loose clusters. Calyx much shorter than the tube, lobes triangular-ovate, acute. Corolla very thin and transparent, lobes lanceolate, acute, shorter than the tube. Anthers linear-ovate, sessile or on slender filaments which are shorter than the anthers.

This variety closely resembles *C. californica* in many of its characters but differs principally in its sessile or short-stalked anthers, shorter corolla

lobes and more transparent flower parts. From *C. brachycalyx* it differs in its shorter filaments and mostly shorter styles.

California. Often on *Eriogonum*.

Type.—Yosemite Valley, California (*Jepson 80a*, in the University of California herbarium).

35. *Cuscuta occidentalis* Millspaugh

Cuscuta occidentalis Millspaugh, in Millspaugh & Nuttall, Fl. Santa Catalina Isl. Field Mus. Nat. Hist. Bot. 5: 204. 1923.

Cuscuta californica breviflora Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 499. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 151. f. 45d, 77. 1921.

Stems medium. Flowers about 3 mm. long, often glandular, mostly sessile in small, compact clusters. Calyx as long as, or longer than, the corolla tube, lobes ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, fleshy and thickened at the base (turbinate)

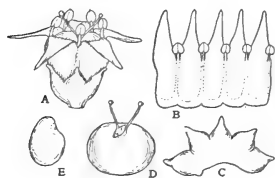


Fig. 35. *C. occidentalis*.

Corolla globose, saccate between the stamen attachments, becoming globular about the developing capsule, lobes lanceolate, acuminate, spreading in fruit, giving a characteristic star-shape to the flower when viewed from above. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, filaments subulate. Scales lacking. Styles longer than the globose ovary, but not as long and exserted as in *C. californica*, stigmas small, globose. Capsule globose,

surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, oval, flattened on two surfaces, hilum short.

This species differs from *C. californica*, with which it is closely allied, in the characteristic appearance of the sessile flowers and its short anthers and styles.

Pacific coast states and inland to western Colorado. On various hosts, as *Solanum*, *Grindelia*, etc.

Type.—Monterey, California (*Hartweg 1863*).

36. *Cuscuta californica* Choisy

Cuscuta californica Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 279. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 457. 1845.—Cottage Gard. 20: 9. f. 1. 1858; 44: 269. f. 1. 1870.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 150. f. 45a-e, 74, 84, 151. 1921.

Cuscuta acuminata Nuttall in the herb. Acad. Sci. Phil., ex Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 498. 1859. Not Pomel.

Cuscuta californica graciliflora Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 499. 1859.

Cuscuta californica longiloba Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 499. 1859.

Stems medium. Flowers 3–5 mm. long, on short pedicels, forming loose, cymose-paniculate clusters. Calyx somewhat shorter than, or often exceeding, the corolla tube, lobes triangular to lanceolate, acute to acuminate, overlapping, turbinate, base fleshy. Corolla campanulate-cylindric, often saccate between the stamen attachments, lobes narrow, lanceolate, acute, reflexed, longer than the tube. Before the flower opens the corolla lobes are erect and connivent, which, with the spreading or reflexed calyx lobes, produces a pointed bud of unique appearance. Scales lacking, represented by ridges which form inverted arches between the stamens. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers more or less subulate and about equal to the oblong-linear, or oval, anthers. Styles much longer than the globose ovary, stigmas globose. The withered corolla enveloping the globose, not circumscissile capsule.

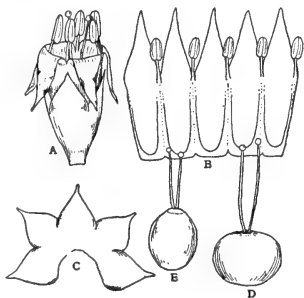


Fig. 36. A-D, *C. californica*;
E, var. *apiculata*.

Pacific coast states from Washington to lower California, on *Franseria*, *Eriogonum*, *Foeniculum*, *Abronia*, *Asclepias*, *Adenostoma*, etc.

Type.—'Nov. Californiam' (Douglas). Not seen.

***Cuscuta californica papillosa* Yuncker**

Cuscuta californica papillosa Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 152. f. 76. 1921.

Flowers and pedicels densely papillate. Otherwise similar to *C. californica*. California.

Type.—San Bernardino Valley, California (Parish 5524, in the Rocky Mountain Herbarium of the University of Wyoming).

***Cuscuta californica apiculata* Engelm**

Cuscuta californica apiculata Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 499. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 152. f. 45g. 1921.

Corolla granulate, ovary ovoid-pointed. Otherwise similar to *C. californica*.

Type.—California, 'On the Colorado' (Bigelow in 1854, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden). Known only from the type locality.

Subsection INDECORAE

Flowers more or less fleshy, papillate or glandular, corolla lobes acute or obtusish, tips often inflexed. Capsule with a thickened stylopodium, globose or globose-depressed.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Flowers reddish, glandular, somewhat fleshy, calyx lobes obtuse, or acutish, scales narrowly oblong.....37. *C. stenolepis*
- Flowers more fleshy, papillate or granulate, calyx lobes acute, or infrequently obtusish, flowers ordinarily not reddish
- Scales mostly prominent, flowers ordinarily more than 2 mm. long, mostly 5-parted
38. *C. indecora*
- Scales reduced, winged or toothed ridges, flowers about 2 mm. long, mostly 4-parted
39. *C. Coryli*

37. *Cuscuta stenolepis* Engelm.

Cuscuta stenolepis Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 503. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 7. pl. 5. f. 31a-e. 1923.

Stems slender, densely matted. Flowers few and scattered, about 2-3 mm. long, on pedicels mostly about equaling, or sometimes longer or shorter than, the yellowish, or reddish, glandular flowers, in scattered, few-flowered, paniculate, or cymose clusters.

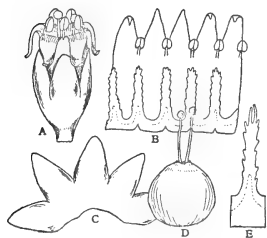


Fig. 37. *C. stenolepis*.

Calyx deeply divided, lobes not overlapping, reaching the middle of the corolla tube, or higher, ovate, obtuse, or acutish. Corolla lobes about half or three-fourths as long as the sub-cylindrical tube, oblong-ovate, acute, or more or less obtuse, reflexed, with inflexed tips. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments equal to, or shorter than, the oval anthers. Scales nearly reaching the stamens, bridged at a third or a quarter of their height, narrow, sparingly fringed with a few scattered processes. Styles slender, about equal to the globose, apiculate

ovary. Capsule globose, or conic, with knobs about the base of the styles, with the withered corolla about it or at the top as a hood; seeds subglobose, about 1.5 mm. long.

Ecuador.

Specimens examined.—ECUADOR: Andes of Quito (Hall in 1853, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem; Couthouy in 1855; Stübel 3; Sodiro 113/10; 113/11; E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway in 1920); Otavalo, on *Hedyotis ericoides* (Holmgren 908); Pichincha (Holmgren 908a).

38. *Cuscuta indecora* Choisy

Cuscuta indecora Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 278. pl. 3 f. 3. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 457. 1845.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 147. 1921.—Smiley, Monthly Bull. Dept. Agr. Calif. 11: 131. f. 44a-b. 1922.

Cuscuta verrucosa hispidula Engelm., Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 341. 1842.

Cuscuta hispidula Engelm., Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts **45**: 75. 1843.

Cuscuta neuropetala minor Engelm., Bost. Jour. Nat. Hist. **5**: 223. 1845.

Cuscuta porphyrostigma Engelm., Bost. Jour. Nat. Hist. **5**: 223. 1845, in synon.

Cuscuta decora Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis **1**: 501. 1859.

Cuscuta decora indecora Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis **1**: 502. 1859.

Cuscuta parviflora vestita Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. **7**: 386. 1871.

Epithymum indecorum (Choisy) Nieuwland & Lunell, Am. Midl. Nat. **4**: 511. 1916.

Cuscuta indecora hispidula (Engelmann) Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. **6**: 148. 1921.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 2–2.5 mm. long, whitish, fleshy, papillose-hispid, on pedicels longer than the flowers. Calyx lobes triangular-ovate, acute, or somewhat obtuse, shorter than the corolla tube. Corolla campanulate, lobes erect to spreading, triangular, acute, with inflexed tips. Scales as long as, or longer than, the corolla tube, ovate or somewhat spatulate, deeply fringed, bridged at, or below, the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers broad, oval, about equal to the filaments. Styles as long as, or slightly longer than, the globose, pointed ovary, becoming divaricate in fruit. Capsule globose, thickened at the top enveloped by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.7 mm. long, usually two to four in a capsule, roundish or broader than long, somewhat scurfy, hilum small, oval, transverse, or somewhat oblique.

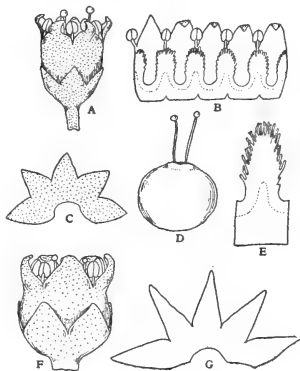


Fig. 38. A-E, *C. indecora*; F, var. *neuropetala*; G, var. *longisepala*.

Texas, New Mexico, Mexico and in the West Indies.

Type.—'Mexicum ad Metamoros' (Berlandier 2285, in the DeCandolle herbarium).

***Cuscuta indecora neuropetala* (Engelm.) Hitchcock**

Cuscuta indecora neuropetala (Engelm.) Hitchcock, Contrib. U. S. Nat. Herb. **3**: 549. 1896.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club **20**: pl. 164. f. 4. 1893.—Britton & Brown, Illust. Flora **3**: 29. f. 2960. 1898; 2d ed., **3**: 50. f. 3446. 1913.—Stevens, Am. Jour. Bot. **3**: 185. f. 3, 4. 1916.—Robbins & Egginton, Col. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bull. **248**: f. 4, 6, 7. 1918.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. **6**: 142. f. 44a-e, 96, 128. 1921; Am. Jour. Bot. **10**: 9. 1923.

Cuscuta neuropetala Engelm., Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts **45**: 75. 1843.

Cuscuta neuropetala littoralis Engelm., Bost. Jour. Nat. Hist. **5**: 223. 1845.

Cuscuta pulcherrima Scheele, Linnaea **21**: 750. 1848.

Cuscuta decora pulcherrima Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis **1**: 502. 1859.

Cuscuta decora subnuda Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 502. 1859.

Cuscuta indecora portoricensis Urban, Symb. Ant. 4: 502. 1910.

Cuscuta indecora subnuda Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 9. 1923.

Flowers mostly larger than for *C. indecora* (2–5 mm.), loose or compacted, corolla broadly campanulate, varying in its degree of papillation. Calyx lobes shorter than, or equaling, the corolla tube. (The proportion of the calyx and corolla lobes is quite variable.)

This is the most common of the various forms of *C. indecora*. It is usually a very attractive species and Engelm., considered the name *decora* to be more appropriate than Choisy's *indecora*.

Illinois and westward to Utah and California, southward into Mexico and through the southern states to the West Indies and in South America. On a great variety of hosts as *Artemisia*, *Cleome*, *Liatris*, *Solidago*, *Helianthus*, *Rudbeckia*, *Myrica*, *Salsola*, *Ambrosia*, *Acacia*, *Medicago*, *Amsonia*, etc.

Type.—'Texas in wet prairies near Houston' (*Lindheimer 124*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

***Cuscuta indecora longisepala* Yuncker**

Cuscuta indecora longisepala Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 149. f. 47f, 97. 1921; Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 10. 1923.

Flowers subsessile, or on pedicels exceeding the flowers in some specimens. Calyx lobes lanceolate, acuminate, as long as, or exceeding, the corolla tube. Intermediate forms connecting this with variety *neuropetala* are not uncommon.

Southwestern United States, Mexico and South America.

Type.—On the Blanco, Texas (*Wright*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

***Cuscuta indecora integriuscula* (Engelm.) Yuncker**

Cuscuta indecora integriuscula (Engelm.) Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 10. 1923.

Cuscuta decora integriuscula Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 502. 1859.

Flowers finely granulated. Scales shallowly fringed, triangular, reaching the stamens, bridged at about the middle. Styles very slender, shorter than the ovary. Calyx lobes triangular, acute, about equal to the corolla tube. Capsule thinner than is general in the species.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: Mendoza (*Gillies*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden). Known only from the type locality.

***Cuscuta indecora bifida* Yuncker**

Cuscuta indecora bifida Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 149. 1921; Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 10. 1923.

This variety is characterized by having bifid scales. In its other characteristics it closely resembles variety *neuropetala*.

Throughout the range of variety *neuropetala*, but not common.

Type.—Twin Springs, Nevada (*Purpus*, in the herbarium of the University of California).

39. *Cuscuta Coryli* Engelmänn

Cuscuta Coryli Engelmänn, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts **43**: 337. *pl.* 6. *f.* 7–11. 1842.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club **20**: *pl.* 164. *f.* 5. 1893.—Britton & Brown, Illust. Flora **3**: 29. *f.* 2961. 1898; 2d ed. **3**: 50. *f.* 3447. 1913.—Stevens, Am. Jour. Bot. **3**: 185. *f.* 1, 2, 9, 10. 1916.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. **6**: 145. *f.* 42, 55, 56, 130. 1921; Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci. **1919**: 160. *f.* 3. 1921.

Cuscuta Coryli stylosa Engelmänn, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts **43**: 337. 1842.

Cuscuta crenulata Engelmänn, London Jour. Bot. **2**: 197. 1843.

Cuscuta compacta crenulata Choisy in DC. Prodr. **9**: 459. 1845.

Cuscuta inflexa Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis **1**: 502. 1859.

Cuscuta congesta Beyrich, in herb. Not Bentham.

Cuscuta parviflora Nuttall, in herb. Not Willdenow nor Engelmänn.

Cuscuta umbrosa Beyrich, in herb. in part. Not Hooker.

Epithymum Coryli (Engelmänn) Nieuwland & Lunell, Am. Midl. Nat. **4**: 511. 1916.

Stems medium to slender. Flowers fleshy, papillate, about 2 mm. long, 4- or 5-parted (commonly 4-parted), on pedicels shorter, or longer, than the flowers, in paniced cymes (sometimes endogenously formed). Calyx lobes triangular, acute, equaling, or longer than, the corolla tube. Corolla cylindric-campanulate, lobes triangular-ovate, crenulate, upright, with acute, inflexed tips. Scales rudimentary, bifid, toothed, ordinarily reduced to toothed wings on either side of the filament attachment, bridged somewhat below the middle. Stamens nearly as long as the lobes, anthers oval to slightly oblong, on somewhat subulate filaments. Ovary globose-ovoid, thickened at the top, styles more or less subulate, shorter than, or equal to, the ovary, becoming widely divergent on the capsule. Capsule at first globose, becoming depressed, thickening in a collar about the intrastylar aperture, the withered corolla about the upper part or soon falling away; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, usually four in each capsule, dark brown, globular, or somewhat compressed, rather oblique, the surface scurfy, hilum short, oblong, oblique or transverse.

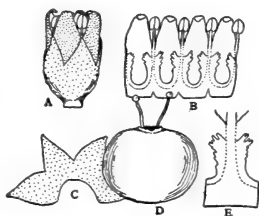


Fig. 39. *C. Coryli*.

This species is closely related to *C. indecora*, but is distinguished by its often 4-parted flowers which are commonly smaller, rudimentary scales, and shape of fruit.

Throughout the United States east of the Rocky mountains, but less common southward and westward. On many different woody and herbaceous hosts as *Corylus*,

Solidago, *Ceanothus*, *Symphoricarpos*, *Salix*, *Carya*, *Rhus*, *Helianthus*, *Stachys*, *Chrysanthemum*, etc. Brenckle and Stevens report it as 'quite destructive in a small field of flax' at Fort Ransom, N. Dakota.

Type.—In dry prairies near St. Louis (*Engelmann* in 1841, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Subsection SUBINCLUSAE

Capsules mostly 1-seeded (more in *C. Suksdorfii* and forms of *C. micrantha*), mostly ovoid or conic. Perianth lobes acute, scales mostly narrow, or reduced. Principally in the Pacific coast region of North and South America.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, flowers about 5 mm. long, calyx lobes overlapping
40. *C. subinclusa*
- Calyx as long as, or longer than the corolla tube, flowers mostly smaller, calyx lobes not especially overlapping
- Calyx and corolla lobes long, attenuated at the tip, scales reduced to lateral, dentate wings, capsule 2-4 seeded.....41. *C. Suksdorfii*
- Calyx and corolla lobes mostly not long, or attenuated, scales narrow or broader, but not reduced to wings, capsules mostly 1-seeded
- Scales shorter than the tube.....42. *C. salina*
- Scales about reaching the stamens.....43. *C. micrantha*

40 *Cuscuta subinclusa* Durand & Hilgard

Cuscuta subinclusa Durand & Hilgard, Jour. Acad. Nat. Sci. Phil. II. 3: 42. 1855; Pacific R.R. Report 5³: 11. 1855.—*Engelmann*, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 500. 1859.—*Yuncker*, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 159. f. 47, 73, 147. 1921.
? *Cuscuta Ceanothi* Behr, Proc. Calif. Acad. Nat. Sci. 1: 16. 1854.

Stems medium, somewhat fleshy in some specimens. Flowers about 5-6 mm. long, 5-parted, sessile, or on pedicels shorter than the flowers, in few- to several-flowered clusters which may be either scattered or approximated into dense, continuous masses. Calyx less than, or sometimes more than, half as long as the corolla tube, lobes broadly ovate to lanceolate, acute, sometimes cuspidate, overlapping, somewhat loose about the corolla. Corolla cylindrical, usually showing horizontal ridges between the stamen attachments in the dried flowers, slightly fleshy, the cells somewhat lens shaped, causing the edges of the lobes to be crenulate, lobes slightly overlapping, ovate, acute,

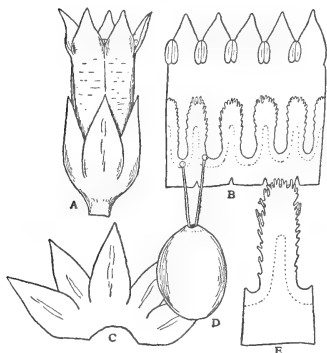


Fig. 40. *C. subinclusa*.

erect to spreading, much shorter than the tube. Scales oblong, about half as long as the tube, fringed with short processes, bridged at about one-third of their height. Anthers oblong, subsessile or sessile. Styles slender, much longer than the sub-globose or conic ovary. Capsule oval, pointed, thickened in the form of a collar about the intrastylar aperture, capped by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.8 mm. long, usually but one in each capsule, globose, slightly compressed, hilum situated at the broader end in a depression, short, oblong, oblique.

Pacific coast states from Oregon to Mexico. On *Salix*, *Sambucus*, *Grindelia*, *Artemisia*, *Crataegus*, *Baccharis*, *Rhus*, etc.

Type.—'On a willow, Tejon Pass,' California (*Heermann*). Not seen.

41. *Cuscuta Suksdorfii* n. sp.

Cuscuta salina acuminata Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 162. f. 32f-g, 89. 1921.

Caules tenues. Flores 3 mm. longi. Periantho 4 aut 5 fisso. Calycis lobi ovati cum apicibus longe attenuatis, longiores quam corollae tubus. Corollae lobi triangulari-ovati cum apicibus elongatis. Filamenta subulata. Scalae oblongae, breviores quam tubus. Styli tenues brevioresque quam ovarium conicum.

Stems slender. Flowers about 3 mm. long, 4- or 5-parted, on pedicels mostly shorter than the flowers, or sometimes longer, in few-flowered, umbellate clusters. Calyx enclosing the corolla, lobes ovate, with long, attenuated points which reach to the middle of the corolla lobes. Corolla lobes triangular-ovate, with long, lanceolate tips, longer than the campanulate tube, erect. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments subulate and longer than the oval anthers. Scales oblong, shorter than the tube, represented by two, shallowly dentated wings. Stigmas capitate, styles slender or stoutish and much shorter than the conic ovary. Capsule glandular, ovoid-conic, very thin, intrastylar opening large, withered corolla about the lower half; seeds about 1 mm. long, globose, 2-4 in a capsule, hilum oblong.

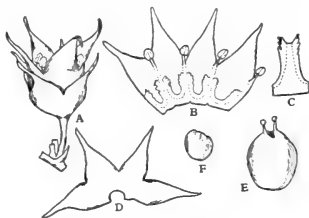


Fig. 41. *C. Suksdorfii*.

This species is closely allied with *C. salina* with which it differs in the shape of the perianth lobes; calyx lobes not overlapping; corolla about the lower part of the protruding capsule; mostly very short styles; small more or less bifid scales; and multiseeded capsules.

Washington and ?Oregon.

Specimens examined.—WASHINGTON: Skamania County, on an island of a mountain lake, on *Aster* (*Suksdorf* 1487, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium, as

sheet No. 49,803).—OREGON: McGribble Ranger Station, 10 miles southeast of Port Oxford (Peck 8624?).

42. *Cuscuta salina* Engelm

Cuscuta salina Engelm in Brewer, Watson & Gray, Bot. of Calif. Geol. Survey Publ.

1: 536. 1876.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 160. 1921.

Cuscuta californica squamigera Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 499. 1859.

Cuscuta subinclusa abbreviata Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 500. 1859.

Cuscuta squamigera (Engelm) Piper, Contrib. U. S. Nat. Herb. 11: 455. 1906.

Cuscuta salina squamigera Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 161. f. 126. 1921.

Stems very slender. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, 5-parted, on pedicels mostly shorter than the flowers, in umbellate-cymose clusters. Calyx lobes ovate-lanceolate, acute to acuminate, about as long as the corolla tube. Corolla lobes about as long as the campanulate or somewhat cylindrical tube, ovate-lanceolate, sometimes granulate, acute to acuminate, upright or sometimes spreading, edges frequently uneven, more or less overlapping. Scales narrow, oblong, shorter than the tube, fringed with short processes, closely attached to the tube for nearly their entire length, bridged below the middle. Filaments subulate and about equal to, or shorter than, the oval anthers. Styles slender or slightly subulate, shorter than, or about equaling, the globose, pointed ovary. Capsule globose, pointed, usually one-seeded, surrounded or capped by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, globose-ovoid, more or less rostrate, hilum short, oval, transverse.

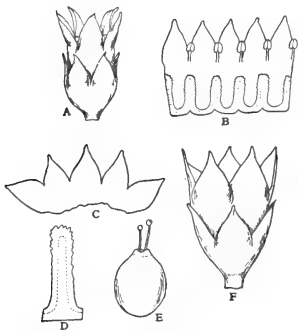


Fig. 42. A-E, *C. salina*; F, var. *major*.

British Columbia to California, Utah, Arizona and, possibly, Mexico. On *Cressa*, *Nitrophila*, *Frankenia*, *Suaeda*, *Salicornia*, etc. The northern forms have less granulate corollas.

Type.—‘Saline soil on the Rio Virgen, Utah, on *Suaeda*’ (Remy, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Cuscuta salina major Yuncker

Cuscuta salina major Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 161. f. 32a-e, 121, 140. 1921.

Flowers 3–4.5 mm. long, broadly campanulate, more membranous than in *C. salina*, lobes broadly ovate, acute, overlapping. Scales mostly narrow, oblong, with few teeth. Intermediates uniting this with *C. salina* are not uncommon.

British Columbia to California, mostly on *Salicornia*.

Type.—Palo Alto, California (*Baker 41*, in the herbarium of the New York Botanical Garden).

***Cuscuta salina apoda* n. comb.**

Cuscuta Veatchii apoda Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 159. f. 48f. 1921.

Cuscuta nevadensis Johnston, Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. IV. 12: 1133. 1924.

Flowers 3–4 mm. long. Lobes of calyx and corolla more lanceolate than in *C. salina* and also somewhat longer. Scales mostly broader and commonly free. Anthers oval-oblong, subsessile.

I formerly united this with *C. Veatchii* as variety *apoda*, but I now believe, as Johnston has already pointed out, that it is more closely allied with *C. salina*, and, in fact, some specimens are intermediate with that species.

Nevada and Arizona. On *Atriplex*, etc.

Type.—Las Vegas, Nevada (*Wooton* in 1916, in the U. S. National Herb. as sheet 768,922).

43. *Cuscuta micrantha* Choisy

Cuscuta micrantha Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 271. pl. 1. f. 3. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 453. 1845.—Gay, Hist. de Chile 4: 446. 1849.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 500. 1859.—Reiche, Fl. Chile 5: 171. 1910.

?*Cuscuta pauciflora* Philippi, Linnaea 33: 185. 1864.

Cuscuta sparsiflora Philippi in herb., ex Reiche, Fl. Chile 5: 171. 1910.

Cuscuta micrantha typica Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 11. pl. 1. f. 2a–e. 1923.

Stems slender. Flowers about 2 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than the flowers, in rather dense, compact clusters. Calyx about as long as the corolla tube, lobes ovate, acute. Corolla lobes ovate, acute, upright or slightly spreading, mostly shorter than the campanulate tube. Scales narrow, oblong, sparingly fringed about the top with few processes, bridged at about a quarter of their height, reaching the stamens. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments shorter than, or exceeding, the length of the ovate-cordate anthers, slender or slightly subulate. Styles slender and mostly shorter than the ovoid or conic ovary. Capsule ovoid, mostly one-seeded.

Chile. On *Frankenia*, etc.

Specimens examined.—CHILE: Prov. Coquimbo (*Gay 538*, the type?, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Santiago, alt. 3000 meters (*Reiche III*, 99, the type? of *C. sparsiflora* in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem).

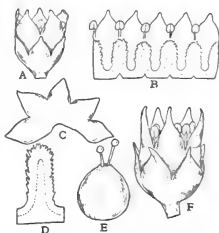


Fig. 43. A–E, *C. micrantha*; F, var. *Holwayi*.

***Cuscuta micrantha latiflora* Engelm.**

Cuscuta micrantha latiflora Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 501. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 10: 11. pl. 1. f. 2f-g. 1923.

Cuscuta popayanensis Poeppig in herb. Not H.B.K.

Flowers 2.5–3 mm. long, corolla lobes about equal to the tube. Anthers oval and larger than in *C. micrantha*. Scales somewhat larger. Styles shorter than the ovoid or globose ovary. Intermediate forms connecting this variety with *C. micrantha* are not uncommon.

Chile. On *Plantago*, *Trifolium*, *Laretia*, etc.

Specimens examined.—CHILE: (v. *Better* 142; *Reed*); Concon (*Poeppig* 89, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Desert of Atacama (*Morong* 1163); San Jago (*Hohenacker* 489); Prov. Atacama, Dept. Copiapo, alt. 200 meters (*Werdermann* 464, this has large flowers with more elongated corolla lobes, but otherwise appears to belong here).

***Cuscuta micrantha* Holwayi n. var.**

Flores circ. 3 mm. longi. Calycis lobi plerumque ovati-lanceolati, acuti usque acuminati. Scalae exsertae. Styli tenues, longiores quam ovarium globosum.

Flowers about 3 mm. long. Calyx lobes mostly ovate-lanceolate, acute or acuminate. Scales exserted, prominently fringed. Styles slender and longer than the globose ovary. Capsule globose-depressed, 1–4 seeded.

Chile.

Specimens examined.—CHILE: Panamavida (*E.W.D.* & *Mary M. Holway* Dec. 17, 1919, the type, in the author's herbarium; Dec. 18, 1919); Cerro Blanco (*Hastings* 154); Valparaiso (*Brenning* 91).

Subsection DENTICULATAE

Flowers small, on short pedicels, or sessile. Perianth lobes denticulate, or entire. Capsules 1-seeded, embryo with a thickened, terminal knob, endosperm lacking?.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Calyx lobes acute.....44. *C. Veatchii*

Calyx lobes obtuse

Perianth segments denticulate, orbicular, broadly overlapping....45. *C. denticulata*

Perianth segments not denticulate, ovate, scarcely overlapping, styles nearly lacking
46. *C. microstyla*

44. *Cuscuta Veatchii* Brandegee

Cuscuta Veatchii Brandegee, Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. II. 2: 189. 1889.—Johnston, Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. IV. 12: 1132. 1924.

Cuscuta Veatchii typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 159. f. 48a-e, 60. 1921.

Stems medium to slender. Flowers about 2–3 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than the flowers, single or in clusters of two to five, forming small, lateral umbels. Calyx membranous, longer than the corolla tube, lobes ovate or oval, overlapping, acute, more or less denticulate. Corolla lobes ovate and acute, edges denticulate, as long as the campanulate tube, slightly overlapping, spreading. Scales reaching the anthers, bridged at about the middle. Stamens on filaments about equaling the oval anthers. Styles about as long as the globose-ovoid ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose-ovoid, carrying the withered corolla at the top; seeds usually but one in each capsule, roundish, hilum terminal, embryo with a large round knob at one end.

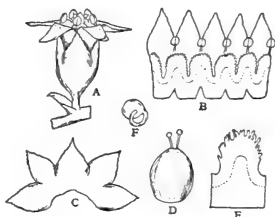


Fig. 44. *C. Veatchii* (F, embryo).

Lower California on *Veatchia* trees.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Lower California, Santa Maria (*Brandegee* in 1889); Ubi (*Brandegee* in 1889, the type, in the herbarium of the University of California, as sheet 105,066); San Roquis (*Brandegee* in 1889); Los Angeles Bay (*Johnston* 3430; 3439).

45. *Cuscuta denticulata* Engelm

Cuscuta denticulata Engelm, Am. Nat. 9: 348. 1875.—Hillman, Nev. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bull. 15: f. 5. 1892.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 158. f. 46, 83, 146. 1921.

Stems very slender. Flowers about 2 mm. long, subsessile, in shortened, more or less bracteate, inflorescences of few flowers, the bracts often one to three, ovate-lanceolate, acute. Calyx lobes orbicular, obtuse, denticulate, deeply divided, overlapping, enclosing the corolla tube. Corolla campanulate, becoming urceolate in fruit, lobes ovate or oval, somewhat overlapping, spreading, about equaling the tube. Scales denticulate, about reaching the anthers, oblong-ovate, bridged at about the middle, or below. Anthers oval, shorter than the corolla lobes, about equal to the filaments. Styles shorter than the small conic ovary, stigmas small, globose.

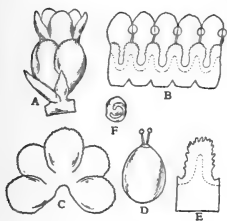


Fig. 45. *C. denticulata*
(F, embryo).

Capsule conic, bearing the withered corolla about the top, mostly one-seeded; seeds about 1 mm. long, globose-ovoid, hilum small, embryo with an enlarged, round, terminal knob.

Utah, Nevada, and California. On *Hymenoclea*, *Gutierrezia*, *Covillea*, *Ericameria*, *Bigelovia*, *Coleogyne*, *Biscutella*, etc.

Specimens examined.—UTAH: St. George (Parry 205, the type, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).—NEVADA: Lyon County, Smith Valley (Wilson 4596); Esmeralda County (Schockley 443); Reno (Curran in 1888; Hillman in 1891); Pyramid Lake (Curran in 1883).—CALIFORNIA. The Needles (Jones 3862; in 1884; Rose 12074); San Bernardino Mts., alt. 2500 ft. (Parish 2336; 2436; 3230; 3231; 3236); Mojave desert, Tehachapi Pass (Abrams & McGregor 505); Palmdale (Abrams & McGregor 522); San Diego County (Orcutt in 1889; in 1898); Barstow (Brandege in 1909); Pass 15 miles from Amboy (Munz, Harwood & Johnston 4181); Los Angeles County, Ravenna (Brandege). I formerly listed the Jones 3862 and Orcutt in 1889 collections with *C. Veatchii*. They more properly belong here, however, although they approach *C. Veatchii* in their deltoid, acutish calyx lobes.

46. *Cuscuta microstyla* Engelm.

Cuscuta microstyla Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 506. 1859.—not Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 561. 1922.

Stems medium. Flowers about 2.5–3 mm. long, glandular, more or less fleshy, subsessile in few-flowered (3 flowers most seen), cymose clusters. Calyx shorter than the tube, lobes triangular-ovate, obtuse, scarcely, if at all, overlapping. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse or acutish, equaling the campanulate-globose tube, spreading. Scales spatulate, fringed with short processes, closely adherent to the tube, reaching the stamens. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval and about equal to the filaments.

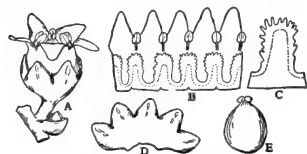


Fig. 46. *C. microstyla*.

Ovary pointed-globose, projecting from the corolla, styles nearly lacking, stigmas more or less flattened. Capsule not seen, but the ovary indicates that it would not be circumscissile and would carry the withered corolla about it.

I originally confounded this species with a specimen collected by Fries in Argentina. Examination of Engelm.'s type at Kew, however, clearly indicates that the Fries collection represents a separate and distinct species with circumscissile fruit (*C. Friesii*).

Specimens examined.—'On the volcano of Antuco, Chili' (Reynolds 95, the type, in the Kew herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

Subsection OXYCARPAE

Subsection *Oxycarpae* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 499. 1859, in part.

Engelm. made his subsection *Oxycarpae* to include all those species with the ovary and capsule thickened at the top. I have retained the subsectional name only for those species with the top of the ovary strikingly thickened. Flowers comparatively large, pedicellate, perianth lobes, obtuse.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Capsule ovoid, often pointed, but not long beaked or bottle-shaped

Scales mostly reaching the stamens, styles about equaling the ovary or somewhat shorter.....47. *C. Gronovii*

Scales mostly shorter than the tube, broad, often truncated, styles mostly very short, capsules mostly comparatively large.....48. *C. curta*

Capsule ovoid, with a long, beak-like projection at the top, giving the capsule a bottle shape.....49. *C. rostrata*

47. *Cuscuta Gronovii* Willdenow

Cuscuta Gronovii Willdenow in Roemer & Schultes, Syst. 6: 205. 1820.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 281. pl. 4. f. 3. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 459. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 507. 1859.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club 20: pl. 165. f. 9. 1893.—Britton & Brown, Illust. Flora 3: 30. f. 2963. 1898 & 2d ed. 3: 51. f. 3449. 1913.—Hemsley, Jour. Bot. 46: 241. pl. 493. 1908.—Stevens, Am. Jour. Bot. 3: 185. f. 7, 8, 12. 1916.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 154. f. 37a-e, 100, 101, 148. 1921; Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci. 1919: 162. f. 5. 1921.—Campanile, Annali di Bot. 16: f. 8, 11. 1926.

Cuscuta umbrosa Beyrich in herb., ex Hooker, Fl. Bor. Am. 2: 78. 1840, in part.

Cuscuta vulgivaga Engelmann, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 338. pl. 6. f. 12-16. 1842.

Cuscuta vulgivaga laxiflora Engelmann, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 338. 1842.

Cuscuta vulgivaga glomerata Engelmann, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 338. 1842.

Cuscuta vulgivaga tetramera Engelmann, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 338. 1842.

Cuscuta Gronovii vulgivaga Engelmann,

Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 508. 1859.

Cuscuta polyantha Shuttleworth in herb.

Epithymum Gronovii (Willdenow) Nieuwland & Lunell, Am. Midl. Nat. 4: 511. 1916.

Cuscuta domingensis Urban, Repert. Spec. Nov. 9: 32. 1919.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 2-4 mm. long, mostly 5-parted, more or less glandular, on pedicels shorter than, or about equaling, or, sometimes, longer than, the flowers, in loose or densely paniced cymes. Calyx lobes broad, ovate, orbicular or oblong, obtuse, overlapping, shorter than the corolla tube, often with uneven edges. Corolla lobes mostly shorter than the campanulate tube, ovate, obtuse, spreading. Scales variable, shorter than, or mostly about equaling, the tube,

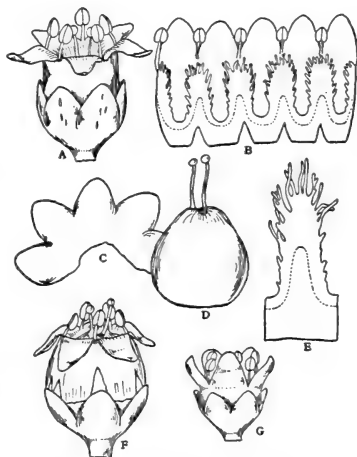


Fig. 47. A-E, *C. Gronovii*; F, var. *calpytrata*; G, var. *Saururi*.

ovate, or mostly oblong, infrequently more or less truncated or divided, deeply fringed with longer processes towards the top and shorter ones towards the base and frequently on the bridge which is below the middle. Stamens nearly as long as the lobes, filaments longer than the oval anthers. Styles mostly shorter than the globose-conic ovary, or longer, stoutish and often more or less subulate. Capsule globose-conic (sometimes globose or obpyriform), commonly glandular, enveloped by the withered corolla with the upper part of capsule exposed (or rarely with the corolla about the top); seeds about 1.5 mm. long, two to four in a capsule, compressed, obliquely ovate, slightly rostrate, hilum linear, oblique or transverse.

This species shows great variation in the size and proportion of its flower parts and it is sometimes difficult to distinguish the different forms given below. It is the commonest and most abundant of the North American species extending from Maine and Nova Scotia to Florida and westward through Canada to Manitoba, the Dakotas, Nebraska, Arizona and Texas. It is more abundant in the central and northeastern regions. Von Turckheim collected two specimens near Constanza, Santo Domingo (*No. 3480*, the type of *C. domingensis*, in hb. Urban, in Botanical Institute at Dahlem, and *No. 3513*) which, so far as I can determine, are identical with the forms from the mainland. This species shows no specialization of hosts but grows on a large number of different species of herbaceous and woody plants, e.g., *Rubus*, *Cephalanthus*, *Aster*, *Solidago*, *Dianthera*, *Tecoma*, *Impatiens*, *Eupatorium*, *Polygonum*, *Salix*, *Saururus*, *Hypericum*, *Desmodium*, *Rhus*, *Vernonia*, *Rudbeckia*, *Pelargonium*, *Laportea*, *Latuca*, *Phytolacca*, *Artemesia*, *Solanum*, *Allium*, *Polypodium*, *Urtica*, *Chrysanthemum*, *Mikania*, *Boehmeria*, *Acalpha*, *Jussiaea*, *Mesosphaerum*, etc. It is commonly found in low places along water courses.

Type.—From Virginia?

***Cuscuta Gronovii Saururi* (Engelmann) MacMillan**

Cuscuta Gronovii Saururi (Engelmann) MacMillan, *Metaspermæ* of the Minnesota Valley 430. 1892.

Cuscuta Saururi Engelmann, *Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts* 43: 339. *pl. 6. f. 17-21*. 1842.

Cuscuta Gronovii latiflora Engelmann, *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 508. 1859.—Yuncker, *Ill. Biol. Monogr.* 6: 155. *f. 37f-g*. 1921.

Calyx lobes nearly as long as, or mostly equaling, the shallowly campanulate corolla, the lobes of which nearly, or about, equal the tube. Specimens which intergrade with *C. Gronovii* are not uncommon.

This form is less common than *C. Gronovii* but is found throughout the same range and on similar hosts.

Type.—'Margin of lakes and swamps, in the "American Bottom" opposite St. Louis,' on *Saururus* (Geyer in 1841, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

***Cuscuta Gronovii calyptrata* Engelm.**

Cuscuta Gronovii calyptrata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 508. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 157. 1921.

Cuscuta bonariensis Hort. ex Engelm., Bot. Zeit. 4: 278. 1846.

Cuscuta chilensis in H.B. Frib., ex Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 508. 1859. Not Ker-Gawler nor Bertero.

Cuscuta calyptrata (Engelm.) Small, Fl. S.E. United States 969. 1903.

This variety differs from the typical form in the usually longer corolla and with corolla lobes less than half as long as the tube. The calyx lobes are oval-oblong and commonly serrated. The withered corolla caps the capsule.

Mostly in the southern United States from Texas to Louisiana. Deam collected a specimen (*No.* 40032) on *Solidago* in Clark County, Indiana, and another (*No.* 32912) on *Saururus* in Sullivan County, Indiana which have the withered corolla definitely at the top of the capsule. In all other respects, however, these two specimens are identical with *C. Gronovii*. This variety has been introduced into Europe, where it has become established, commonly on *Salix*. It is often incorrectly named *C. Cesatiana* in the European herbaria. I have carefully studied this variety and do not believe it should be maintained as a distinct species.

Type.—Western Louisiana (Gregg, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Specimens examined from Europe.—GERMANY: Rhine Prov. (Baenitz hb. *Europ.* 5012); Rolandseck (Seemen in 1891); Mondorf (Wilczek in 1903). Franken, Mainufer bei Veitshöchheim (Diels in 1917); Frankfort a/M. (Dürer in 1899; in 1889; Semholz in 1883); Bavaria, Würzburg (Landauer; Bot. Ver. Würzburg in 1898; Rost in 1898); Hallstadt, near Bamberg (Harz 5298; in 1904; in 1905); Eltman (Eisenbarth in 1898); Baden, Heidelberg (Urban 2976/83).

48. *Cuscuta curta* (Engelm.) Rydberg

Cuscuta curta (Engelm.) Rydberg, Bull. Torrey Club 40: 466. 1913.—Stevens, Am. Jour. Bot. 3: 185. f. 5-6. 1916 (not *C. plattensis*).—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 157. f. 38, 98, 99, 136. 1921.

Cuscuta Gronovii curta Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 508. 1859.

Cuscuta umbrosa Hooker, Fl. Bor. Am. 2: 78. 1840, in part, ex Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 508. 1859.

Cuscuta megalocarpa Rydberg, Bull. Torrey Club 28: 501. 1901.

Stems coarse. Flowers 2-3 mm. long, on short pedicels as long as, or mostly shorter than, the flowers, in cymose panicles, the clusters becoming globular through the growth and crowding of the capsules. Calyx lobes ovate, obtuse,

overlapping, their edges infrequently slightly serrulate and uneven, reaching to about the middle of the corolla tube. Corolla campanulate, lobes triangular, obtuse, spreading, ordinarily reflexed in fruit. Scales shorter than the tube,

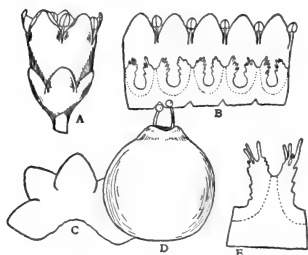


Fig. 48. *C. curta*.

rather variable, but mostly truncated or more or less divided and fringed with medium length processes, bridged at about the middle. Stamens slightly shorter than, or about as long as, the corolla lobes; anthers oval, exceeding, or about equal to, or shorter than, the subulate filaments. Ovary globose-conic, styles very short, about one-fourth the length of the ovary. Capsule globose-conic, somewhat umbonate or beaked, 3–6 mm. in diameter, with the withered corolla mostly about the upper part, but sometimes at the base,

intrastylar aperture rather large, styles usually convergent; seeds 2–2.8 mm. long, slightly rostrate, hilum transverse or oblique.

This species is closely allied with *C. Gronovii* of which Engelmann considered it a variety. It differs from that species, however, in the larger capsules, shorter styles and mostly bifid and truncated scales.

With his original description of *C. plattensis* Nelson included in his citation of specimens one collected by Elias Nelson in Horseshoe Park, Wyoming. This specimen is not what I take to be his *C. plattensis* but is this species. Nieuwland & Lunell, *Am. Mid. Nat.*, 4: 511. 1916, also confused the two species.

Minnesota to Wyoming and southward to Colorado and New Mexico. On *Convolvulus*, *Scutellaria*, *Salix*, etc. One specimen collected on flax was reported as being very destructive.

Type.—Northwestern America (Douglas, a specimen in the Kew Herbarium).

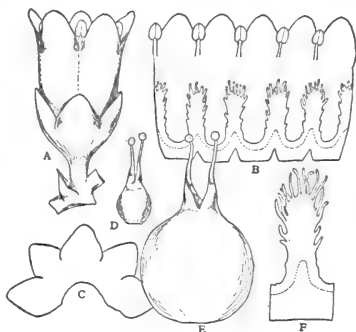
49. *Cuscuta rostrata* Shuttleworth

Cuscuta rostrata Shuttleworth in herb., ex Engelmann, *Boston Jour. Nat. Hist.* 5: 225. 1845; *Bot. Zeit.* 4: 278. 1846; *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 508. 1859.—Matthew, *Bull. Torrey Club* 20: pl. 165. f. 10. 1893.—Britton & Brown, *Illust. Flora* 3: 30. f. 2964. 1898; 2d ed. 3: 51. f. 3450. 1913.—Yuncker, *Ill. Biol. Monogr.* 6: 153. f. 40, 102, 103, 139. 1921.

Cuscuta oxycarpa Engelmann, *Boston Jour. Nat. Hist.* 5: 225. 1845, in synonym.

Stems coarse. Flowers glabrous but more or less glandular, 4–6 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than the flowers in compact, paniculate cymes. Calyx shorter than the campanulate corolla, lobes ovate, obtuse, overlapping. Corolla membranous, cells very prominent, somewhat thickened lines running

lengthwise below the stamen insertions giving the corolla an angled appearance, lobes shorter than the tube, broad, ovate, obtuse, erect, becoming spreading and later reflexed in fruit. Scales shorter than the tube or about reaching the stamens, oblong, deeply fringed with long processes, shorter processes frequently evident on the bridge which is about a third or less of their height. Stamens shorter than, or about as long as, the lobes, anthers oval, shorter than the subulate filaments. Ovary flask-shaped, beaked. Capsule globose, beaked, enveloped by the withered corolla; seeds about 2.4 mm. long, varying from one to four in each capsule, slightly rostrate, obovate or oblong, oblique, hilum oblique or transverse.

Fig. 49. *C. rostrata*.

In the Alleghany Mountains from Virginia to South Carolina. On *Aster*, *Urtica*, *Rubus*, *Solidago*, *Rudbeckia*, *Impatiens*, etc.

Type.—Little Craggy Mountains. N. Carolina (*Rugel*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Subsection LEPIDANCHE

Lepidanche Engelm., *Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts* 43: 343. 1842.

Cuscuta subsection *Lepidanche* Engelm., *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 509. 1859.—Yuncker, *Ill. Biol. Monogr.* 6: 162. 1921.

Flowers pedicellate, or mostly sessile, often endogenously formed, surrounded by several closely investing bracts, mostly in dense, compact clusters. Calyx lobes distinct. Withered corolla at the top of the somewhat conic capsule.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Flowers pedicelled, loosely paniculate, bracts numerous or few in the inflorescence, usually at least one subtending each flower.....50. *C. cuspidata*
- Flowers sessile in dense clusters
- Bracts closely appressed to the flowers, not squarrose
- Bracts acute.....51. *C. squamata*
- Bracts obtuse.....52. *C. compacta*
- Bracts squarrose.....53. *C. glomerata*

50. *Cuscuta cuspidata* Engelm.

Cuscuta cuspidata Engelm., *Boston Jour. Nat. Hist.* 5: 224. 1845;—*Bot. Zeit.* 4: 277. 1846;—*Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 509. 1859.—Matthew, *Bull. Torrey Club*

20: *pl.* 165. *f.* 8. 1893.—Britton & Brown, *Illust. Flora* 3: 30. *f.* 2965. 1898; 2d ed. 3: 51. *f.* 3451. 1913.—Yuncker, *Ill. Biol. Monogr.* 6: 162. *f.* 49, 105, 134. 1921;—*Am. Jour. Bot.* 27: 48. *f.* 1. 1921.

Cuscuta cuspidata pratensis Engelmann, *Boston Jour. Nat. Hist.* 5: 224. 1845.

Cuscuta cuspidata humida Engelmann, *Boston Jour. Nat. Hist.* 5: 224. 1845.

Stems medium. Flowers about 4 mm. long, membranous, pedicelled, or subsessile, in loose or dense, paniced clusters, the whole inflorescence bracteate. Calyx of distinct, or very slightly united, segments, subtended by one or more ovate, or orbicular, mostly obtuse, or acutish, sometimes cuspidate bracts, sepals of similar shape, obtuse, or acute, and cuspidate, sometimes

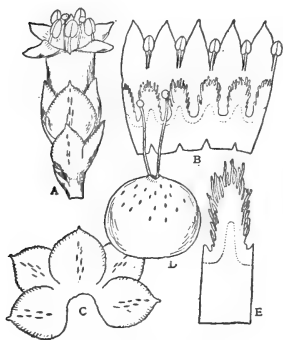


Fig. 50. *C. cuspidata*.

glandular thickened along the median portion and with the edges more or less serrulate. Corolla lobes oblong or ovate, shorter than the funnel-form tube, obtuse or acutish, sometimes with a mucronate or cuspidate tip, usually with a row of glandular cells along the median portion. Scales oblong, shorter than the tube, or reaching the filaments, fringed with medium length processes, bridged at about the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, somewhat cordate, usually shorter than the filaments. Styles slender and much longer than the globose or slightly conic ovary. Capsule globose, with a slightly thickened ridge or collar about the intrastylar aperture, frequently with numerous glandular cells, carrying the withered corolla at the apex; seeds about 1.4 mm. long, slightly obovate, compressed or angular, hilum short, oblong or oval, oblique or nearly transverse.

Southern Indiana, where it was collected at New Harmony by Deam (*No.* 33011), westward to North Dakota, Utah and Colorado and southward to Louisiana and Texas. On *Tephrosia*, *Ambrosia*, *Iva*, *Liatis* and other herbaceous hosts.

Type.—'Dry prairies west of the Brazos' (*Lindheimer 125*, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

51. *Cuscuta squamata* Engelmann

Cuscuta squamata Engelmann, *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 510. 1859.—Yuncker, *Ill. Biol. Monogr.* 6: 163. *f.* 51, 117, 135. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers sessile, 5–6 mm. long, few to several in separate or glomerate clusters, subtended by 2–10 ovate, acute, often cuspidate, serrulated, closely appressed bracts that are shorter than the calyx. Calyx lobes distinct, ovate, acute, cuspidate, closely appressed, somewhat serrulate, equaling the corolla tube, in appearance much as the bracts. Corolla cylindrical,

lobes ovate-lanceolate, or oblong, acute, sometimes somewhat cuspidate, spreading or reflexed. Scales about reaching the filaments, oblong, their processes of medium length and numerous, or short and scattered, bridged at about the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments as long as, or shorter than, the oblong-oval anthers. Ovary globose to slightly conic, somewhat two-pointed, styles longer than the ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose, slightly conical to pointed by the thickened apex, somewhat glandular on the upper part, carrying the withered corolla at the top; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, slightly oblique, one or sometimes two in a capsule, globose or compressed, hilum short, linear, oblique.

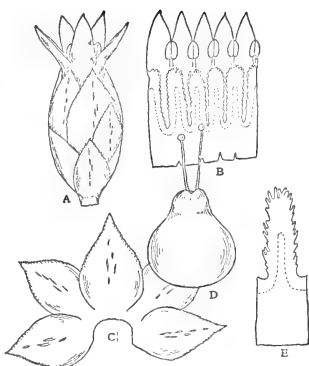


Fig. 51. *C. squamata*.

New Mexico, Texas and northern Mexico. 'On *Artemisia*, *Ludoviciana*, *Helianthus ciliatus* and other weeds.'

Type.—Western Texas to El Paso (*Wright 518*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

52. *Cuscuta compacta* Jussieu

Cuscuta compacta Jussieu in Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève **9**: 281. *pl.* 4. *f.* 2. 1841.—also in DC. Prodr. **9**: 458. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis **1**: 511. 1859.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club **20**: *pl.* 165. *f.* 11. 1893.—Britton & Brown, Illust. Flora **3**: 31. *f.* 2966. 1898; 2d ed. **3**: 52. *f.* 3452. 1913.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. **6**: 165. 1921.

?*Cuscuta acaulis* Rafinesque, Annals of Nature **1**: 13. 1820.

Lepidanche adpressa Engelmann, Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts **45**: 77. 1843.

Cuscuta glomerata adpressa Choisy, in DC. Prodr. **9**: 458. 1845.

Cuscuta coronata Beyrich in herb.

Cuscuta imbricata Nuttall in herb.

Cuscuta remotiflora Bertoloni, Mem. Accad. Sci. Bologna **2**: 311. 1850.

Cuscuta compacta adpressa Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis **1**: 511. 1859.

Cuscuta fruticum Bertoloni, Mem. Accad. Sci. Bologna **2**: 312. 1850.

Cuscuta compacta typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. **6**: 166. *f.* 54a-e, 106, 131. 1921.

Stems coarse. Flowers 4–5 mm. long, sessile, not infrequently endogenously formed, in compact clusters about the host, or in scattered glomerules. Sepals distinct, orbicular or oval, cupped, sometimes fringed with short, slender, filamentous processes, surrounded by 3–5 similar, appressed bracts, walls

of cells of bracts and sepals heavily thickened. Corolla cylindrical, becoming urceolate in fruit, lobes spreading to reflexed, oblong, obtuse, infrequently

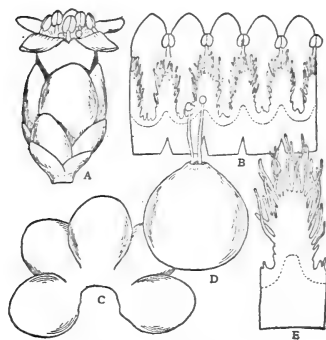


Fig. 52. *C. compacta*.

fringed with short, filamentous processes, much shorter than the tube. Scales about reaching the stamens, fringed with long processes, bridged at about the middle, or below, small scales frequently appearing on the bridge between the larger ones. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, about equal to, or longer than, the short, thick filaments. Ovary globose, conical, thickened at the top. Capsule globose-conic, slightly pointed, glandular about the top which is surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds about 2.6 mm. long, globose, ovate, angled or flattened on one side, scurfy, hilum oblong, oblique.

From the New England states southward and westward through the central and southern states to Florida, Louisiana, Arkansas and Texas. On a large number of different species of woody and herbaceous hosts, as *Sassafras*, *Saururus*, *Tecoma*, *Cephalanthus*, *Rhus*, *Aster*, *Alnus*, *Vitis*, *Ilex*, *Rosa*, *Rubus*, *Magnolia*, *Vaccinium*, *Leucothoe*, *Solidago*, etc.

Type.—‘Hab. Amer. septentrionalis’ (*Beauvois*). Not seen, but a specimen collected by Gray in Alabama and cited by Choisy was examined in the De Candolle herbarium.

Cuscuta compacta efimbriata Yuncker

Cuscuta compacta efimbriata Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 167. f. 54f. 1921.

Scales shorter than the much exerted tube, and much reduced, bifid or winged, and with few processes.

Specimens examined.—FLORIDA: Duval County (*Fredholm* 305, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium, as sheet 214,815). Known only from the type locality.

53. *Cuscuta glomerata* Choisy

Cuscuta glomerata Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 280. pl. 4. f. 1. 1841.—also in DC. Prodr. 9: 458. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 510. 1859.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club 20: pl. 165. f. 12. 1893.—Britton & Brown, Illust. Flora 3: 31. f. 2967. 1898; 2d ed. 3: 52. f. 3453. 1913.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 164. f. 50, 120, 137. 1921;—Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci. 1919: 158. f. 1. 1921. ?*Cuscuta aphylla* Rafinesque, Am. Monthly Mag. & Crit. Rev. 4: 40. 1818. Not Loureiro.

?*Cuscuta paradoxa* Rafinesque, Ann. Nature 1: 13. 1820.

Cuscuta americana Hooker, Comp. Bot. Mag. 1: 173. 1836. Not Linnaeus.

?*Anthanema paradoxa* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 90. 1836.

?*Anthanema verticillata* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 90. 1836.

Lepidanche Compositarum Engelm., Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 344. pl. 6. f. 30-35. 1842.

Lepidanche Compositarum Solidaginis Engelm., Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 344. 1842.

Lepidanche Compositarum Helianthi Engelm., Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 43: 344. 1842.

Lepidanche squarrosa Engelm., London Jour. Bot. 2: 197. 1843, as proposed name for *Lepidanche Compositarum*.

Stems medium, disappearing early from between the dense, straw-colored, rope-like floral masses which are wound tightly about the stem of the host. Flowers 4-5 mm. long, sessile, mostly endogenously formed, breaking forth in two, parallel rows on opposite sides of the stem, much inbricated with numerous, scarious, lacerated, cupped, oblong, obtuse, or mostly acute, bracts with mostly recurved tips. Sepals distinct, oblong-oval, obtuse to acutish, their tips somewhat spreading, but ordinarily not recurved, otherwise similar to the bracts. Corolla lobes spreading or sometimes reflexed, oblong to lanceolate, obtuse or acutish, sometimes mucronate, usually with a row of glandular cells along the mid-portion, shorter than the cylindrical tube. Scales shorter than the tube, oblong, more profusely fringed at the top than along the sides, bridged at about the middle or above. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, anthers elliptical to oblong, about as long as, or shorter than, the filaments. Styles capillary, much longer than the somewhat flask-shaped ovary. Capsule globose-pointed or flask-shaped, with the withered corolla carried at the apex; seeds about 1.7 mm. long, oval, globose, slightly compressed, one, or infrequently two, in a capsule, or, not infrequently, sterile, hilum oblong, oval, transverse.

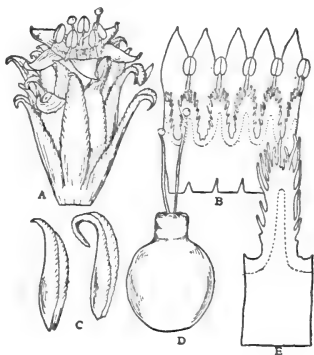


Fig. 53. *C. glomerata*.

The yellow, rope-like masses of sessile, densely bracteate flowers tightly wound about the stems of its host make this one of the most easily recognized of the North American species.

Throughout the prairie states from southwestern Michigan and Indiana southward to Mississippi and westward to South Dakota, Nebraska and Texas. Mostly on *Helianthus*, *Solidago*, *Aster* and other Compositae.

Type.—'Hab. prope St. Louis in Missouri' (*Rieh* 15, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Section EUGRAMMICA

Capsules more or less regularly circumscissile. Flowers mostly without numerous subtending bracts. A few species have distinct, dorsal, sub-terminal prongs on the corolla lobes. Styles slender or tapering from broad bases. Typically of the southwestern and southern United States, West Indies, Mexico and South America. A few species from the Old World also belong here.

KEY TO THE SUBSECTIONS

- Flowers not subtended by numerous bracts, calyx mostly gamosepalous (distinct or nearly so in CERATOPHORAE)
- Styles mostly stout and more or less subulate and tapering into the globose or conic ovary
- Corolla and calyx lobes obtuse
- Calyx definitely gamosepalous
- Calyx lobes not overlapping, capsule depressed-globose, styles mostly short
GRANDIFLORAE p. 183
- Calyx lobes overlapping
- Ovary globose, styles equaling or exceeding it in length, style not broadly subulate ODORATAE p. 188
- Ovary globose to conic, tapering into very broadly subulate and moderately short styles SUBULATAE p. 195
- Calyx deeply divided, lobes distinct, or nearly so CERATOPHORAE p. 198
- Corolla lobes acute ACUTILOBAE p. 201
- Styles slender, usually about the same thickness throughout (may be stoutish and somewhat subulate in TINCTORIAE)
- Calyx lobes obtuse (usually also the corolla lobes)
- Flowers about as broad as long, calyx about as long as the corolla tube
TINCTORIAE p. 208
- Flowers longer than broad AMERICANAE p. 217
- Calyx lobes (also usually the corolla lobes) acute (calyx lobes obtuse in *C. deltoidea*), styles slender and mostly capillary
- Corolla lobes not more than one-third as long as the tube, obtuse or acutish, flowers much elongated, calyx very deep PRISMATICAЕ p. 225
- Corolla lobes mostly much longer in proportion to the corolla tube
- Flowers mostly on pedicels no longer than the flowers, in dense or loose inflorescences, corolla lobes mostly shorter than the tube
ODONTOLEPISAE p. 226
- Flowers mostly longer pedicellate, forming loose, fasciculate or umbellate inflorescences, corolla lobes longer than, or shorter than, the tube
- Corolla campanulate, lobes upright or reflexed, equaling or longer than the tube, calyx about equaling the corolla tube UMBELLATAE p. 234
- Corolla more cylindric, lobes mostly no longer than the tube, often shorter, calyx much shorter than the tube LEPTANTHAE p. 242
- Flowers subtended by numerous bracts, calyx deeply divided with the lobes distinct or essentially so, inflorescences dense LEPIDANCHOPSIS p. 244

Subsection GRANDIFLORAE

Flowers mostly pedicellate, in few- or many-flowered cymules. Scales lacking or present, often much reduced, perianth lobes obtuse, calyx lobes not overlapping. Ovary and capsule globose-depressed, styles mostly short.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Flowers scaleless, capsule papillate.....54. *C. grandiflora*
 Flowers with infrastaminal scales

Corolla lobes as long as, or longer than, the corolla tube

Ovary and capsule papillate, styles short.....55. *C. argentinana*

Ovary and capsule not papillate, styles lacking or very short.....56. *C. Friesii*

Corolla lobes much shorter than the tube

Flowers on pedicels longer than the flowers, stigmas large and convoluted, scales very short.....57. *C. brevisquamata*

Flowers on pedicels shorter than the flowers, stigmas mostly normal size, scales various (may be lacking).....58. *C. Kilimanjari*

54. *Cuscuta grandiflora* Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth

Cuscuta grandiflora Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth, Nov. Gen. et Sp. Pl. 3: 123 (97 in folio edition), pl. 213. 1818.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 278 1841.—also in DC. Prodr. 9: 457. 1845.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 560. pl. 1 f. 6a-d. 1922.

Stems medium. Flowers 4–6 mm. long, rarely smaller (3 mm.), 5-parted, yellowish, but commonly with a dark band of color about the throat of the corolla, on pedicels mostly shorter than, or exceeding, the length of the flowers, in few- to many-flowered, loose, cymose clusters. Perianth segments finely fimbriated with short, filamentous processes. Calyx broad, about as long as the corolla tube, lobes triangular-ovate, obtuse, not overlapping. Corolla shallowly and broadly campanulate, lobes upright to spreading, broadly ovate, overlapping, obtuse. Stamens attached below the sinuses, not reaching the middle of the corolla lobes, anthers oval, often curving, shorter than the subulate filaments. Scales none. Styles subulate, stout, shorter than the globose ovary, stigmas comparatively small, flattened, or globose.

Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, with the withered corolla at its base, all parts of the ovary and capsule papillate; seeds 3–4 in each capsule, rough, roundish, 1.5–2 mm. long, hilum oblong.

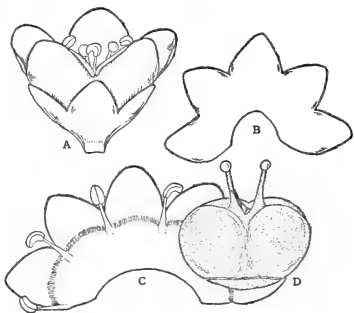


Fig. 54. *C. grandiflora*.

This is a very pretty species which is easily identified by the large flowers without scales, with the stamens situated below the sinuses, and with papillate fruit.

In the Andean region from Colombia to Chile. Often on woody hosts as *Rubus*, *Schinus molle*, *Vaccinium*, etc.

Specimens examined.—COLOMBIA: (Purdie in 1849; Lehman 6630; 4794; Humboldt, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem; *voyage de J. Triana* 1851–57); Bogota (Holton 543; Goudot); Dept. Santander, vicinity of Vetás, alt. 3100–3250 meters (Killip & Smith 17906); Dept. Norte de Santander, vicinity of Mutiscua, alt. 2900–3600 meters (Killip & Smith 19645).—ECUADOR: Prov. Tungurahua, near Ambato (Pachano 140); Prov. Leon, Latacunga, alt. 2700 meters (Holmgren 594).—PERU: (Weberbauer 885; Gay 2260; 2287); Tarma, alt. 7000 ft. (McBride & Featherstone 1043); Yanahuanca, alt. 10000 ft. (McBride & Featherstone 1230); Dept. Cuzco (Weberbauer 4930; Weddell 4768; Herrera 678); San Sebastian (Pennell 13613); Sacsahuaman, alt. 3500–3600 meters (Pennell 13550); Ollantayambo, alt. 3000 meters (Cook & Gilbert 1220); between Calca and Urubamba (Cook & Gilbert 249); Temple of Viracocha, near Tinta, alt. 3500 meters (Cook & Gilbert 219).—BOLIVIA: (Fiebrig 3232; Fries 1287); near Tarija (Fiebrig 3230); Sorata (E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway in 1920; Weddell 4518; Williams 2396; Mandon 1479; 1499); Unduavi (Rusby 2003; Buchtien 460; in 1910; 752); Pelehuco (Williams 2490); LaPaz (E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway in 1920; Buchtien 2946; 4501; in 1912; Bang 115, in part); between Palca & LaPaz (Pflanz 40; 454).—CHILE: (Edmonston).—ARGENTINA. Prov. Catamarca, Dept. Andagala (Jørgensen 1420); Prov. Salta, Nevado del Castillo (Hieronymus & Lorentz 124).

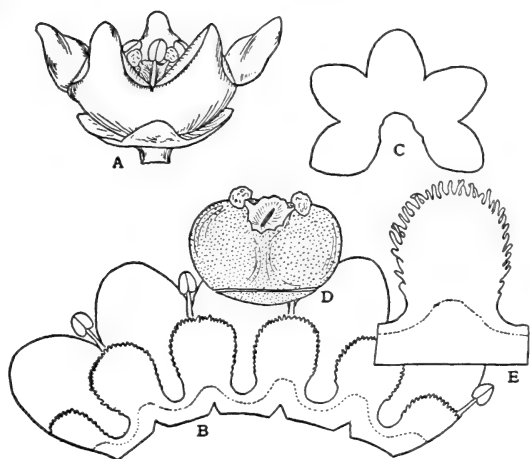
55. *Cuscuta argentinana* Yuncker

Cuscuta argentinana Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 561. pl. 2. f. 11a–e. 1922.

Stems medium. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than, or exceeding, the flowers, in loose, umbellate, or cymose clusters. Calyx shallowly campanulate, or rotate, lobes ovate or triangular, obtuse, about as long as the corolla tube. Corolla lobes spreading, broadly ovate, obtuse, longer than the shallowly campanulate-rotate tube, edges more or less revolute and in some flowers finely serrated. Stamens inserted at the sinuses, curving in over the ovary, filaments stout, subulate, and equal to, or longer than, the oval anthers. Scales thick, exceeding the tube, spatulate, fringed with short processes, bridged very low. Ovary depressed-globose, papillate, styles very short, stout, stigmas flattened. Capsule depressed-globose, papillate, circumscissile, with a thickened collar about the large intrastylar aperture, the withered corolla at the base; seeds two to four in each capsule, about 2 mm. long, oval, hilum oblique.

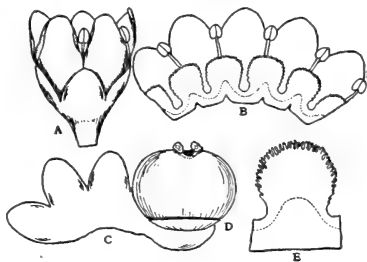
This species superficially resembles *C. grandiflora* but differs principally in the possession of scales, shorter styles, insertion of stamens, etc.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: (Jørgensen 1160, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 704,804). Known only from the type locality.

Fig. 55. *C. argentinana*.56. *Cuscuta Friesii* n. sp.

Flores membranacei, 3-4 mm. longi. Calycis lobi corollae tubo aequantes, ovati, obtusi. Corollae lobi aequantes aut longiores quam vadosus, late campanulatus tubus, late ovatis, obtusus. Scalae late spatulatae aut paululum truncatae. Ovarium globosum. Stigmata sessilia. Capsula depresso-globosa.

Stems medium. Flowers membranous, 3-4 mm. long, on thickish pedicels which are shorter than, or exceeding, the length of the flowers, in lateral, cymose, few-flowered clusters. Calyx lobes as long as the corolla tube, ovate, obtuse, slightly, or not at all, overlapping. Corolla lobes upright to spreading, about equaling, or longer than, the shallow, broadly campanulate tube, broadly ovate, obtuse, slightly overlapping at the base. Stamens shorter than the lobes, subulate filaments longer than the oval anthers. Scales reaching the stamens, broadly spatulate, sometimes more or less truncated, fringed with short processes about the upper part, bridged below the middle. Ovary globose, styles apparently lacking, stigmas sessile, more or less peltate and fringed. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, the withered

Fig. 56. *C. Friesii*.

corolla about it and towards the base; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, ovate, hilum linear and terminal.

I formerly considered the specimen on which this species is founded to be *C. microstyla* of Engelm. (Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 561. pl. 1. f. 4a-e. 1922). Examination of more abundant material of the type collection of *C. microstyla* at Kew shows, however, that it is not the same as Engelm. species.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: Prov. Jujuy, Nevado de Chañi (Fries 906, the type, in hb. Regnell, in the Botanical Museum at Stockholm). Known only from the type locality.

57. *Cuscuta brevisquamata* Yuncker

Cuscuta brevisquamata Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 560. pl. 1. f. 1a-e. 1922.

?*Cuscuta Flossdorfii* Hicken, Darwiniana 1: 31. 1922.

Stems medium. Flowers 4–6 mm. long, on pedicels mostly longer than the flowers, in loose, few-flowered, umbellate or cymose clusters. Calyx loose and spreading from the corolla, lobes triangular-ovate, obtuse, not overlapping.

Corolla campanulate, becoming urceolate in fruit, lobes shorter than the tube, ovate, obtuse, upright, edges finely serrated and uneven. Stamens at the sinuses, shorter than the lobes, anthers oval or oblong, about as long as the filaments. Scales very short, mostly not reaching the middle of the tube, truncated or triangular, bridged at about the middle, with a few medium-length processes about the top, or sometimes these lacking. Styles subulate, shorter than the depressed-globose ovary, stigmas large, peltate. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, intrastylar aperture large,

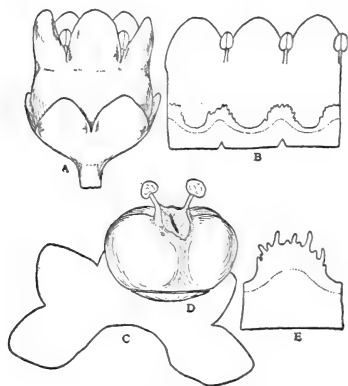


Fig. 57. *C. brevisquamata*.

withered corolla about the upper part; seeds about 2.5 mm. long, reddish, usually four in each capsule, hilum short.

This species, which resembles *C. grandiflora* in many respects, differs in the possession of scales, a smooth capsule, and shorter stamens which are situated at the sinuses. It differs from *C. argentinana* in its short scales, longer styles and smooth capsule.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: Sierra Achale de Cordoba (Hieronymus Feb. 2, 1883, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem). Known only from the type locality.

58. *Cuscuta Kilimanjari* Oliver

Cuscuta Kilimanjari Oliver in Johnston, The Kilimanjaro Exped. Append. 343. 1886, nomen; Trans. Linn. Soc. Bot. II. 2: 343. 1887.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 4–5 mm. long and about as broad, reported by collectors as “waxy-white”, on pedicels shorter than the flowers, in few-flowered cymes, somewhat coriaceous in dried specimens. Calyx cupulate and loose about the corolla and nearly enclosing it, lobes ovate-orbicular, obtuse, overlapping at the base, thickish and often carinate. Corolla lobes ovate-orbicular, obtuse, shorter than the campanulate-cylindrical tube, often revolute. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments stoutish and more or less subulate, about equal to, or exceeding, the oval or globose anthers. Scales triangular or oblong, uneven about the truncated apex and sides in irregular projections, or nearly smooth, about reaching the stamens, or exserted, bridged below or at about the middle, projections often present on the bridges, or the scales may be more or less reduced. Styles shorter than the globose ovary, stigmas mostly flattened and convoluted. Capsule globose, intrastylar aperture large, irregularly circumscissile, with the withered corolla about it, leaving the cordate dissepiment in the persistent calyx; seeds 2–4 in each capsule, oval, about 1.5–3 mm. long, somewhat rostrate, hilum oblong, diagonal or perpendicular.

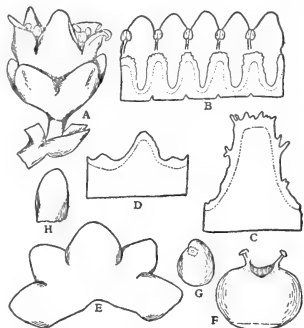


Fig. 58. *C. Kilimanjari*.

Oliver states that the scales are absent, but they were found to be present in what is taken as the type in the Kew herbarium. They are lacking, however, in variety *rukarakarana*. This species is often erroneously named *C. obtusiflora* in herbaria, but it is easily distinguished from that species by its definitely circumscissile capsule, and from *C. cassytoides*, another African species, it differs in not having the styles united.

Eastern Africa, Abyssinia to the Transvaal, mostly above 3000 feet high.

Specimens examined.—MASSAIHIGHLAND: Mau Plateau 2300–3000 meters, Landiani to Njora (Baker in 1905).—ABYSSINIA: Galla Land (Ellenbeck 1409). Somaliland (Riva 387).—BRITISH EAST AFRICA: From camp on Mt. Kenya, 2500 meters, at lower border of bamboo zone, westward to the Kasorongai river, 1950 meters (Mearns 1836); lower border of bamboo zone, Mt. Kenya, on the trail from west Kenya Forest Station to summit, about 2500 meters (Mearns 1806); vicinity of Wambugu, about 1860 meters (Mearns 1220); Kilimanjaro, alt. 6000 ft. (Johnston 86, the type?, in the Kew her-

barium); Kitoso (*Elliott 254*); Ukamba, Kibwezi (*Scheffler 128; 434*); Nairobi, alt. 6000 ft. (*Dowson 439*); 2 days march from Eldama ravine, 7-8000 ft. (*Whyte* in 1898).—BRITISH CENTRAL AFRICA: Chiradzulu Mt. (*Whyte*).—PORTUGUESE EAST AFRICA: Gazaland, alt. 3800 ft. (*Swynnerton 453*).—UGANDA: Mt. Elgon (*Snowdon 854*).—GERMAN EAST AFRICA:—Usambara (*Holst* in 1893; *8909*); Maranga (*Volkens 1443*); north of Lake Nyasa (*Stolz 2254*).—RHODESIA: Mazol Valley, alt. 4300 ft. (*Eyles 352*).—TRANSVAAL: Zoutpansberg (*Worsdell* in 1909).

Cuscuta Kilimanjari rukararana n. var.

Scalae nullae.

Similar to *C. Kilimanjari* in all respects excepting the scales, which are lacking in this variety.

Specimens examined.—GERMAN EAST AFRICA: Rukarara, alt. 1900 meters, on Acanthaceae (*Mildbraed 949*, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem). Known only from the type locality.

Subsection ODORATAE

Flowers subsessile or pedicellate. Perianth lobes obtuse, corolla lobes spreading or connivent. Stigmas often large, convoluted, or oval and slightly elongated. Styles somewhat subulate from a globose ovary (rarely slender in *C. odorata*). Scales mostly prominent.

C. cristata of subsection Platycarpa may be traced here because the base of the capsules are thin and break loose when pulled, thus simulating circumscission. The writer believes, however, that the capsules of *C. cristata* should not be considered as circumscissile.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Anthers sessile, calyx mostly much shorter than the cylindrical corolla tube. 59. *C. chilensis*

Anthers stalked

Corolla lobes upright or spreading, stigmas globose and often convoluted (not conic or oval)

Scales mostly not exceeding the middle of the corolla tube

Calyx shallow, not exceeding the middle of the corolla tube, lobes ovate-orbicular. 60. *C. Parodiana*

Calyx deep, often about enclosing the corolla tube, lobes ovate. 61. *C. tucumana*

Scales mostly reaching the stamens (rarely shorter)

Styles mostly longer than the ovary

Corolla lobes mostly equaling the tube. 62. *C. odorata*

Corolla lobes mostly shorter than the tube. *C. odorata Holwayana*

Styles about equal to, or shorter than, the ovary

Corolla lobes as broad as long, or broader, corolla campanulate, scales ovate
C. odorata botryoides

Corolla lobes as broad as long, corolla globose, scales often truncated. . . .

63. *C. boliviana*

Corolla lobes connivent over the capsule, stigmas oval-elongated. .64. *C. globiflora*

59. *Cuscuta chilensis* Ker-Gawler

Cuscuta chilensis Ker-Gawler, Bot. Reg. 7: pl. 603. 1821.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 275. 1841.—also in DC. Prodr. 9: 455. 1845.—Gay, Hist. de Chile 4: 446. 1849.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 478. 1859.—Reiche, Fl. Chile 5: 168. 1910.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 562. pl. 2. f. 10a-e. 1922. Not Bertero.

Cuscuta odorata Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 276. pl. 2. f. 4. 1841.—also in DC. Prodr. 9: 456. 1845.—Gay, Hist. de Chile 4: 447. 1849. The specimens cited by Choisy, which are in the De Candolle herbarium, are *C. chilensis*, although Choisy's figure is not accurately drawn. Not Ruiz & Pavon.

Cuscuta odorata Poeppig, ex Choisy in DC. Prodr. 9: 455. 1845.

Cuscuta aurea Philippi, Ann. Univ. Chile 90: 224. 1895. Not Liebmann.

Stems medium. Flowers 5–7 mm. long, smooth, or infrequently slightly papillate, subsessile to sessile, in dense lateral clusters. Calyx much shorter than the corolla tube, lobes ovate, infrequently unequal, obtuse, slightly overlapping. Corolla cylindrical, lobes triangular-ovate, or infrequently oblong-ovate, obtuse or sometimes acute, much shorter than the corolla tube. Anthers linear-oblong, usually comparatively large, frequently purple, sessile or on short filaments. Scales shorter than the tube, bridged at about the middle, or lower, profusely fringed with medium-length processes. Styles subulate, mostly about equal to the globose-conic ovary, stigmas large and frequently more or less convoluted and reddish. Capsule circumscissile, globose or depressed-globose, or appearing conical because of the subulate styles, with the withered corolla about it; seeds two to four in each capsule, oval, 1.5–2 mm. long, hilum short.

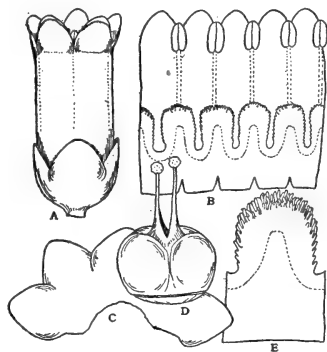


Fig. 59. *C. chilensis*.

This species is often confused with *C. odorata* in herbaria but may be distinguished with its longer corolla with comparatively shorter lobes and the large, subsessile or sessile anthers.

Common through central Chile and extending into western Argentina. On *Fuchsia*,

Baccharis, *Muehlenbeckia*, *Lobelia*, *Cestrum*, *Foeniculum*, 'on a Mayu bush,' 'growing over shrubs to 6 feet or more,' etc.

Specimens examined.—CHILE: (Gay 195; Poeppig 261; Edmonston; Gillies; Maximowicz; Savatier 1751); Limache (Garaventa 1466, 1467, 1468; Loser 1469); Santo Domingo (Loser 1464); Prov. of O'Higgins, Capada (Pennell 12261); Prov. Coquimbo (Gay 816, 817, cited by Choisy under his *C. odorata*; Calddengh); Valparaíso (Harvey in 1856; Buchtien 4502, 4503; Andersson in 1852; Rusby 2001; Cuming 350; Wilkes; Gaudichaud 124; in 1832; Lechler 1501; Macrae in 1825); Uspallata Pass (Buchtien 1157, 4507); Angol (Kuntze in 1892); Talca (Philippi in 1888); Concon (Poeppig 90); Lota (Savatier 347; Lee in 1888); Santiago (Loser 1465, 1470, 1475; Philippi 656; Middleton in 1907; Ball in 1882; Germain in 1855–56); Zapallar (E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway in 1920); Concepcion (Mertens); Panamavida, Linares (E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway in 1919); Casa Blanca (Harvey in 1856); San Cristobel (Hastings 146; 291; 395); Volcano Antuco (Husbands 1015).—ARGENTINA: (Lorentz 214); Prov. Mendoza (Smith in 1890–91). The type (not seen) was grown from Chilean seed in the Horticultural Society Gardens in London.

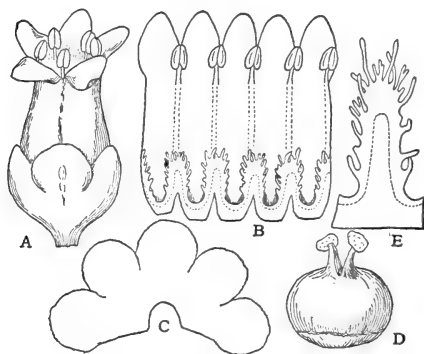


Fig. 60. *C. Parodiana*.

60. *Cuscuta Parodiana* n. sp.

Flores circ. 6 mm. longi, subsessiles, multifloribus cymosis inflorescentibus. Calyx dimidio aliquanto brevior quam corollae tubus. Scalae paulo minus longae quam dimidium tubi cylindrati, oblongae, fimbriatae. Capsula depresso-globosa, circumscissilis.

Stems medium. Flowers about 6mm. long, subsessile in many-flowered, cymose clusters. Calyx scarcely

reaching the middle of the corolla tube: lobes overlapping, orbicular or ovate, obtuse, with somewhat membranous and denticulated margins, thicker and more or less fleshy in the median and basal part. Corolla cylindrical, becoming swollen in the basal portion about the ovary, saccate between the filament lines: lobes ovate, obtuse, about half as long as the tube. Stamens about two-thirds as long as the corolla lobes; slightly subulate filaments about equalling the oval anthers. Scales scarcely reaching the middle of the tube, fimbriated, oblong, bridged below the middle. Styles stoutish and about equal to, or shorter than, the depressed-globose ovary; stigmas large, convoluted and somewhat kidney-shaped. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile. Seeds not seen.

This species appears to be related to *C. chilensis* and *C. odorata*, but from both these species it is readily distinguished by the characters given above.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: Tucuman (Parodi 5243, the type in herb. Parodi, a fragment in the author's herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

61. *Cuscuta tucumana* n. sp.

Flores 5–7 mm. longi, cymosis inflorescentibus. Calyx altus. Stamina breviora quam lobi; filamenta tenua et subulata. Scalae oblongae, dimidio aliquanto breviores quam tubus cylindricus. Ovarium globosum, stigmata magna. Capsula circumscissilis.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers 5–7 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than the flowers, in cymose clusters. Calyx deep and loose about the corolla, somewhat turbinate, about reaching the corolla sinuses, or somewhat shorter; lobes ovate, obtuse, overlapping. Corolla cylindrical when young, but soon enlarging in the lower part and becoming saccate between the filament attachments; lobes oblong-ovate, obtuse, becoming recurved, about half as long as the tube. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes; anthers oval and about equal to the slenderly subulate filaments. Scales reaching the middle of the tube or above, oblong, bridged below the middle, fringed with slender processes. Styles subulate and about equaling the globose ovary; stigmas large, convoluted and somewhat kidney shaped. Matured fruit not seen, but the capsule would undoubtedly be circumscissile.

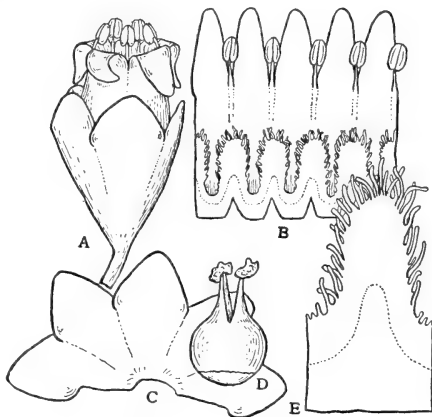


Fig. 61. *C. tucumana*.

This species is closely related to *C. Parodiana* and to *C. chilensis*. It differs from *C. Parodiana* in its much deeper calyx, more ovate calyx lobes, longer scales, etc. It may be distinguished from *C. chilensis* by its slender filaments and deep calyx.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: Tucuman (Hauman 2997, the type in herb. Parodi, a fragment in the author's herbarium). Known only from the type locality. Parasitic on *Ricinus communis*.

62. *Cuscuta odorata* Ruiz & Pavon

Cuscuta odorata Ruiz & Pavon, Fl. Peruv. 1: 69. pl. 105. f. a. 1798.—Gay, Hist. Chile 4: 447. 1849.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 477. 1859.—Reiche, Fl. Chile 5: 168. 1910.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 563. 1922. Not Choisy nor Poeppig.

?*Nemepis odorata* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.

Cuscuta intermedia Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 275. pl. 2. f. 3. 1841; —also in DC. Prodr. 9: 455. 1845. Not Schur.

Cuscuta fragrans Rusby, Mem. Torrey Club 6: 85. 1896. Not Orphanides.

Cuscuta odorata typica Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 564. pl. 6. f. 21a-e. 1922.

Stems medium. Flowers 4–6 mm. long, and about as wide in some specimens, often spotted or suffused with red or purple, reported as often having a vile odor, subsessile in dense, lateral clusters. Calyx shorter than, or, mostly

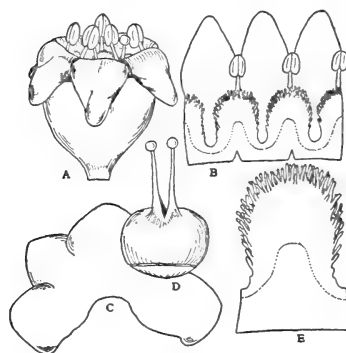


Fig. 62. *C. odorata*.

about as long as the corolla tube, lobes ovate-orbicular, sometimes broader than long, frequently unequal, obtuse, overlapping. Corolla lobes upright, or spreading to reflexed, about as long as, or longer than, the campanulate or short cylindrical tube, ovate, obtuse, overlapping. Stamens reaching to about the middle of the corolla lobes, or shorter, filaments stout, subulate, and equal to the oval anthers. Scales large and prominent, about reaching the stamens or, rarely, shorter, densely fringed with medium to short processes, bridged at the middle or below.

Styles subulate, mostly about as long as, or, less frequently, longer than the depressed-globose ovary, stigmas sometimes reddish. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about it; seeds about 2 mm. long, hilum linear.

Western South America from Ecuador to Bolivia and northern Chile and in Brazil(?), on a variety of herbaceous and shrubby hosts.

Specimens examined.—ECUADOR: Vicinity of Huigra, mostly on the Hacienda de Licay (*Rose & Rose* 22256); Loja (*Rose, Pachano & Rose* 23272; *Seeman* 852); Huigra, Prov. Chimborazo (*E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway* in 1920).—PERU: (*Hb. Pavon; Savatier* 460; 1362; *hb. Ruiz*, taken to represent the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; *Marlinet* 1027; *Gay* 2168; *Capt. Wilkes; Matthew* 486); Carabaya (*Weddell* 4693); Lima (*Weberbauer* 73; 160; 1610? in this specimen the stamens are subsessile; *Nation* in 1862; *McBride* 5962); Along Rio Chillón, above Obrajillo, alt. 2800–3200 meters (*Pennell* 14382); Dept. Ancachs (*Weberbauer* 2860); 12 miles south of Panao, alt. 10000 ft. (*McBride & Featherstone* 2203); Mito, alt. 9000 ft.

(*McBride & Featherstone* 1378); Chinchapalca, alt. 9500 ft. (*McBride & Featherstone* 1587); Yanahuanca, alt. 10000 ft. (*McBride & Featherstone* 1229); Viso, alt. 9000 ft. (*McBride & Featherstone* 756); Matucana, alt. 8000 ft. (*McBride & Featherstone* 104; 148; 465); Huanuco, alt. 7000 ft. (*McBride & Featherstone* 2377).—CHILE: Desert of Atacama (*Morong* 1143); Prov. Coquimbo (*Gay* 38; 815, the type of Choisy's *C. intermedia*, in the DeCandolle herbarium); Caldera (*Stübel* 34).—BOLIVIA: Sorata (*Bang* 1303, the type of *C. fragrans*; *Williams* 829).—BRAZIL: Minas Geraes (*St. Hilaire* D482, fragmentary, but appears to be this).

***Cuscuta odorata squarrulosa* n. var.**

Apices calycis loborum abrupte divergentes. Corollae lobi vulgo breviores quam tubus. Filamenta breviora quam antherae.

Sepals mostly with the tips abruptly spreading. Corolla lobes mostly shorter than the tube. Filaments shorter than the anthers.

Specimens examined.—PERU: Dept. Lima, Rio Blanco, alt. 3,000–3,500 meters (*Killip & Smith* 21684, the type, in the U. S. Nat. Herb.).

***Cuscuta odorata Holwayana* Yuncker**

Cuscuta odorata Holwayana Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 564. pl. 4. f. 21f. 1922.

Corolla lobes half to two-thirds as long as the tube, scales narrow, oblong or triangular, more sparingly fringed than in *C. odorata*, scarcely reaching the stamens. Capsule globose, not strikingly depressed.

Peru, Chile, Bolivia, and Argentina.

Specimens examined.—BOLIVIA: Sorata (*E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway* April 12, 1920, the type, in the author's herbarium; *Mandon* 1480, in part).—PERU: Muña, alt. 7000 ft. on herbs (*McBride* 3993, this specimen is papillate and may be distinguished as forma **papillosa**).—CHILE: Prov. Coquimbo (*Gay* 37).—ARGENTINA: Prov. Jujuy (*Claren* 11792).

***Cuscuta odorata botryoides* Engelm.**

Cuscuta odorata botryoides Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 477. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 564. pl. 4. f. 21g. 1922.

Corolla lobes about half as long as the tube. Calyx lobes uneven. Capsule large, depressed-globose, styles short, intrastylar aperture large and gaping.

This variety is closely allied with *C. globiflora* but the corolla lobes are not connivent as in that species nor are the stigmas conic or compressed.

Southern Brazil.

Specimens examined.—Southern BRAZIL: (*Lobb* 49, the type, in the Kew herbarium); Santa Catharina (*Mueller* 439).

63. *Cuscuta boliviana* Yuncker

Cuscuta boliviana Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 565. pl. 1. f. 3a–e. 1922.

Stems medium to slender. Flowers 2.5–4 mm. long, subsessile or sessile in dense, few-flowered, globular clusters. Calyx nearly as long as the corolla tube,

lobes ovate-orbicular, obtuse, overlapping, infrequently some lobes strongly carinate, edges slightly uneven, but not fimbriated. Corolla campanulate, soon becoming somewhat globular about the developing capsule, lobes upright or spreading, ovate, obtuse, shorter than the tube. Scales reaching the stamens,

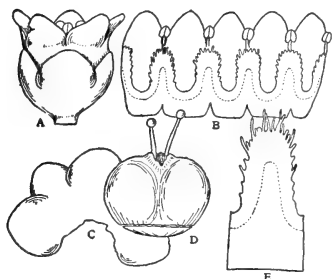


Fig. 63. *C. boliviana*.

This species differs from *C. globiflora*, with which it is closely allied, by having smaller flowers, spreading corolla lobes, partially exposed capsules, shorter styles and more globose stigmas. It differs from *C. cristata* in the possession of a circumscissile capsule, larger stigmas, longer styles, broader calyx lobes and sessile flowers.

Specimens examined.—BOLIVIA: Padcayo, alt. 2100 meters on *Baccharis ulicina* (Fiebrig 2523, the type, in the Buchtien herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

oblong, often truncated, moderately fringed with medium-length processes, particularly about the top, bridged below the middle. Anthers about equaling, or shorter than, the stoutish filaments. Ovary globose, slightly thickened about the style bases, styles stout and slightly subulate, shorter than the ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, with the withered corolla about it, but not covering the partly exposed capsule; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, ordinarily four in each capsule, reddish, hilum short, oblong, oblique.

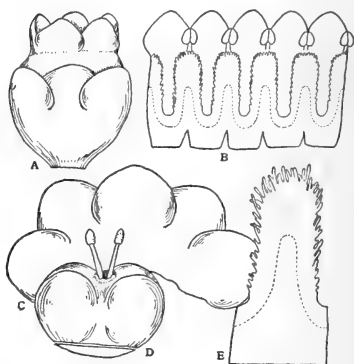


Fig. 64. *C. globiflora*.

64. *Cuscuta globiflora* Engelm

Cuscuta globiflora Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 520. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 564. pl. 2. f. 9a-e. 1922.
Cuscuta grossa Engelm in herb.

Stems medium. Flowers 4–5 mm. long and nearly as broad, texture thick and fleshy, sessile in few- to many-flowered, globular clusters, each flower

usually subtended by a large, ovate-orbicular bract, perianth segments commonly finely fimbriated with delicate, filamentous processes. Calyx deep, reaching nearly to the corolla lobes, lobes orbicular, overlapping. Corolla urceolate, lobes ovate-orbicular, overlapping, about half as long as the tube, upright, becoming urceolate in fruit. Stamens short, filaments stout and shorter than the oval anthers. Scales large, reaching the stamens, bridged at about the middle or below, fringed with short or medium-length processes. Styles subulate, about equal to the globose, depressed ovary, stigmas more or less conic or flattened and convoluted, not round or globose, in some specimens the stigmas are not much larger in diameter than the styles. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, with the withered corolla about it; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, two to four in each capsule, sometimes red, hilum short, oblong.

The connivent corolla lobes and peculiar form of stigmas easily identify this species.

Andes of Bolivia and Argentina, mostly about 8–10,000 feet high. On various herbaceous and woody hosts.

Specimens examined.—BOLIVIA: (Fiebrig in 1903–04; *Buchtien* 113); Cuzco, alt. 11,380 ft. (*Pentland*, the type, in the Kew herbarium); Cotaña (*Buchtien* 133; 4504); La Paz (*Bang* 115, in part; *Buchtien* 753; 3235; *Rusby* 2004; *E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway* in 1920); between Palca and LaPaz (*Pflanz* 382); Sorata (*Bang* 1304; *Mandon* 1480, in part).—ARGENTINA: Prov. de Catamarca, Dept. de Andalgalá (*Jørgensen* 1702).

Subsection SUBULATAE

Cuscuta subsection *Subulatae* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 476. 1859, in part.

Styles very subulate and mostly widely divergent at maturity, with a widely gaping intrastylar opening. Perianth parts obtuse. Scales prominent. The species included here show the most strikingly subulate styles found in the genus. Known only from Mexico and Central America.

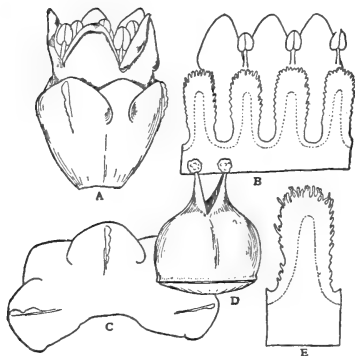
KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Calyx lobes mostly much wider than long (at maturity), pistil and capsule mostly with a thick, prominent stylopodium, stigmas large and convoluted; scales ovate, about reaching the stamens, or somewhat exserted. 65. *C. rugosiceps*
- Calyx lobes orbicular or deltoid-ovate, about as broad as long, more deeply divided, pistil and capsule without so marked a stylopodium and stigmas not strikingly enlarged or convoluted
 - Corolla lobes shorter than the tube, scales ovate and about reaching the stamens 66. *C. jalapensis*
 - Corolla lobes mostly exceeding the short tube, scales mostly exserted, broadly truncated, sometimes bifid, infrequently ovate. 67. *C. mitraeformis*

65. *Cuscuta rugosiceps* Yuncker

Cuscuta rugosiceps Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 117. f. 1, 70, 155. 1921.

Stems coarse. Flowers glabrous, 4–6 mm. long, sessile, in compact clusters. Calyx large, campanulate, nearly as long as the corolla tube, lobes short, broader than long in most specimens, unequal, obtuse, somewhat lobed at the sinuses, overlapping, frequently carinate. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse, spreading, shorter than the campanulate tube. Scales reaching the filaments, fringed, bridged at about the middle, or below. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, about equal to the somewhat subulate filaments. Ovary small, somewhat conic, tapering into the subulate styles, stigmas large and more or less convoluted. Capsule circumscissile, with a very thick apex giving the capsule a conic appearance, surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds usually four in each capsule, round, compressed, about 1.4 mm. long, hilum at one end, short elliptical or but a dot; umbilical area finely striated.

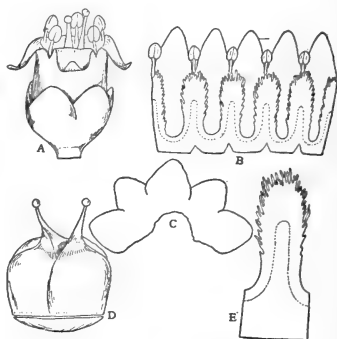
Fig. 65. *C. rugosiceps*.

Mexico and Guatemala.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Cieneguilla (Smith 828); State of Oaxaca, Sierra de San Felipe (Pringle 4967, the type in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 252,219); Jalisco, Volcano of Colima (*M.E.* 347).—GUATEMALA: Dept. Quiché, San Miguel Uspautan, alt. 2000 meters (Heyde & Lux 2912).

66. *Cuscuta jalapensis* Schlechtendal

Cuscuta jalapensis Schlechtendal, *Linnaea* 8: 515. 1833.—Engelmann, *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 478. 1859.—Yuncker, *Ill. Biol. Monogr.* 6: 117. f. 26, 65, 66. 1921.

Fig. 66. *C. jalapensis*.

Stems medium. Flowers 3–5 mm. long, on pedicels as long as, or shorter than, the flowers, in dense clusters. Calyx mostly shorter than the campanulate corolla, lobes overlapping, ovate, obtuse, somewhat thickened and verrucose along the middle. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse, shorter than the tube, upright to reflexed. Scales ovate-oblong, about as long as the tube, or exserted, fringed.

Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers ovate, about equaling the slightly subulate filaments. Styles strongly subulate, mostly shorter than the globose-conic ovary. Capsule circumscissile, globose, surrounded by the withered corolla, the conical styles widely divergent; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, ovate, hilum narrow, transverse.

Southern Mexico to Guatemala.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: (Mueller in 1853; Graham 250); Jalapa (Schiede 152, the type number, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; Chrismar); Puebla (Purpus 5708; Seler 3781); Vera Cruz (Nelson in 1893); Orizaba (Bourgeau 3267), climbing trees 15 feet (Fisher 271).—GUATEMALA: Dept. San Marcos, alt. 2300 meters (Salas 358); Dept. Chimaltenango, Bueno Vista, 8–9,000 ft. (Skutch 98, on *Gaultheria*).

67. *Cuscuta mitraeformis* Engelm

Cuscuta mitraeformis Engelm, in Hemsley, Diag. Pl. Nov. 54. 1880.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 116. f. 27, 71, 141, 154. 1921.

Stems coarse. Flowers 3–5 mm. long, on short pedicels in compact, globular clusters. Calyx lobes about as long as the corolla tube, ovate, obtuse, unequal, overlapping, the larger lobes often strongly and unevenly carinate, the others less so. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse, about as long as, or exceeding, the campanulate tube, spreading to reflexed. Scales oblong, mostly somewhat truncated, bifid, or less commonly ovate, as long as the tube, deeply fringed. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments subulate, equal to the oblong anthers, or longer. Ovary conical, styles shorter than the ovary, subulate, continuing the outlines of the ovary, stigmas capitate, sometimes slightly convoluted. Capsule 5–8 mm. long, circumscissile, with the withered corolla about it, styles widely divergent, as horns; seeds oval, about 2 mm. long, angled, hilum short, oblong, transverse.

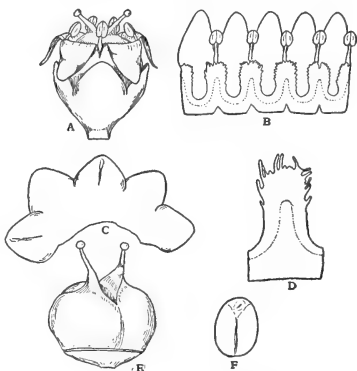


Fig. 67. *C. mitraeformis*.

Central and southern Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: (Ehrenberg 840; Schaffner 516; Bustamente 83); Enroute San Luis Potosi to Tampico (Palmer Dec. 1878 to Feb. 1879, the type, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Puebla, alt. 2205 meters (Arsène 2271; Nicolas in 1909). Chihuahua, Sierra Madre (Townsend & Barber 294; Pringle 1342);

Rocky hills near Chihuahua (*Pringle 291*); Vera Cruz, Jalapa (*Scheide* in 1829; *Endlich 1399*); Coatepec (*Barnes & Land 567*); Michoacan, near Lake Chapala (*Pringle 4330*); San Luis Potosi (*Palmer 631*); Alvarez (*Palmer 137*).

Subsection CERATOPHORAE

Calyx deeply divided, lobes distinct or nearly so, thick and fleshy, mostly denticulate, eroded or fimbriated, styles subulate. *C. chapalana* with its acutish lobes unites this group with subsection Acutilobae. *C. strobilacea* is probably more closely related to *C. erosa* of this subsection than it is to the other members of the subsection LEPIDANCHOPSIS, in which it is placed.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Calyx lobes orbicular, mostly not bearing horn-like projections at the top
 Flowers sessile, corolla lobes orbicular.....68. *C. blepharolepis*
 Flowers pedicelled, corolla lobes oval-ovate.....69. *C. erosa*
 Calyx lobes oval-ovate, calyx and corolla lobes mostly bearing horn-like projections near the otherwise obtuse apex (sometimes the projection is at the top, making it cuspidate)
 Scales large, about reaching the filaments, bridged at about the middle.....
 70. *C. Boldinghii*
 Scales much reduced and scarcely bridged.....71. *C. chapalana*

68. *Cuscuta blepharolepis* Welwitsch

Cuscuta blepharolepis Welwitsch mss. in herb., ex Hiern, Catalogue Welw. Afr. Pl. 1^o: 743. 1898.

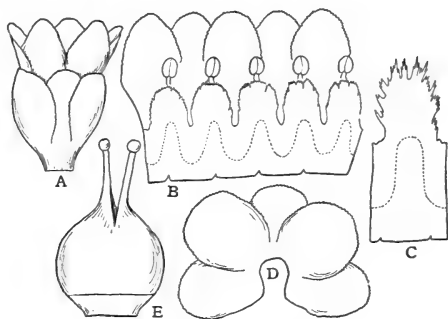


Fig. 68. *C. blepharolepis*.

Stems medium. Flowers 4–5 mm. long, thickish and more or less fleshy, sessile, in dense clusters?. Calyx enclosing the corolla tube, lobes orbicular, cupped, very broadly overlapping, obtuse, edges thin and serrulated, lobes about distinct. Corolla lobes orbicular-ovate, obtuse, edges serrulated, equal

to, or greater than, the campanulate tube, upright to spreading. Scales exerted, ovate, profusely fimbriated, bridged above the middle, prominent, nearly reaching the anthers, fimbriae irregular. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments stoutish and longer than the oval anthers. Styles stoutish and more or less subulate, equaling, or longer than, the globose-conic ovary. Capsule globose, circumscissile, enveloped by the withered corolla. Seeds not seen.

This is a well differentiated but rare species, known only from the type locality.

Specimens examined.—Dist. Pungo Andongo, Angola, Africa. 'In the more elevated wooded bushy parts of Pedra de Cabondo, infesting shrubs and neighboring herbs, such as *Cissus*, *Paullinia*, and *Urticaceae*, with a very dense saffron coloured network: fl. & fr. beginning of Dec. 1856 and April 1857' (*Welwitsch 6140*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the British Museum).

69. *Cuscuta erosa* Yuncker

Cuscuta erosa Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 116. f. 8, 61. 1921.

Stems medium. Flowers smooth, about 3–4 mm. long, 5-parted, on pedicels as long as, or shorter than, the flowers, closely clustered about the host in cymose panicles, somewhat reddish brown. Calyx lobes orbicular, obtuse, denticulated, cupped, overlapping, membranous at the edges, fleshier in the median portion, nearly distinct, shorter than, or equaling, the corolla tube, sometimes with a short, dorsal projection. Corolla lobes upright or spreading, about as long as, or slightly shorter than, the campanulate tube, ovate-oblong, obtuse, some flowers possessing a small, horn-like projection at the end of a thickened, vein-like elevation on the dorsal surface of each lobe near the apex. Scales broad, fringed, about equaling the tube, bridged at about the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, about equal to the subulate filaments. Styles subulate, longer than the globose ovary. Capsule globose, circumscissile, usually one seeded, styles stouter and becoming divergent, carrying the withered corolla about the middle or at the top; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, globose, ovate, compressed, with a short, linear line or a dot for the hilum.

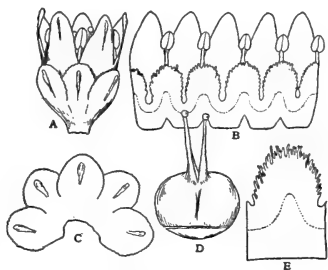


Fig. 69. *C. erosa*.

Northwestern Mexico and southern Arizona.

Specimens examined.—ARIZONA: Santa Rita Mts., south of Tucson (*Engelmann* in 1880; *Thorner 7219*; 7220).—MEXICO: Sonora (*Palmer* in 1869, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 49,836).

70. *Cuscuta Boldinghii* Urban

Cuscuta Boldinghii Urban, Repert. Spec. Nov. 16: 38. 1919.

Cuscuta partita Boldingh, Fl. Nederl. West-Ind. 326. 1913; Fl. Curaçao 87. 1914, ex Urban, Repert. Spec. Nov. 16: 38. 1919. Not Choisy.

Cuscuta ceratophora Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 118. f. 29, 72. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, subsessile or sessile, in compact clusters. Calyx lobes longer than, or about equaling, the corolla tube, distinct, or but slightly united, overlapping, oblong or oval, or somewhat spatulate, obtuse, with uneven edges and a mucronate tip, or, more commonly, with the apex obtuse and with a horn-like projection from its dorsal surface near the tip. Corolla lobes about as long as the campanulate tube, upright to spreading, oblong or oval, obtuse, irregularly toothed at the apex and with a subapical horn-like projection. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, anthers small, oval-ovate, slightly versatile and shorter than the somewhat subulate and rather stout filaments.

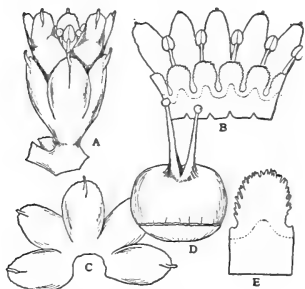


Fig. 70. *C. Boldinghii*.

Scales reaching the filaments, oblong or broadly ovate, fringed with short processes, bridged at about their middle. Styles stout and subulate, much longer than the small, globose ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose, circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about the top, styles subulate and somewhat divergent; seeds oval, about 1 mm. long, hilum short, oblong, perpendicular.

This is one of the few species bearing horn-like projections on the perianth lobes.

Central Mexico to Honduras and in the West Indies.

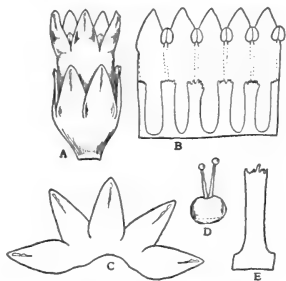
Specimens examined.—MEXICO: (Schott 74; 902); Yucatan, Merida (Schott 413; 416); States of Michoacan and Guerrero (Langlassé 438, the type of *C. ceratophora*); Jalapa (Chrismar); Vera Cruz (Mueller in 1853; Purpus 8405; Fisher 110).—WEST INDIES: Bonaire (Boldingh 7379, the type, in herb. Urban, in the Botanical Institute at Dahlem); Curaçao (Suringar); Haiti (Ekman 10455).—CENTRAL AMERICA: Honduras (Thieme 207).

71. *Cuscuta chapalana* Yuncker

Cuscuta chapalana Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 118. f. 11, 69. 1921.

Stems medium. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, subsessile, in compact, cymose clusters. Calyx deeply divided, shorter than, or equaling, the corolla tube,

lobes ovate, acutish, thickened along the midportion of the dorsal surface which bears a short projection near the apex. Corolla cylindrical, slightly baggy in the basal region, lobes shorter than the tube, somewhat overlapping, erect to spreading, ovate, acutish, with a prong-like dorsal projection near the apex. Scales very small, reaching not more than the middle of the tube, oblong, with a few short processes at the truncated apex, scarcely bridged. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments shorter than the somewhat oval, subsessile anthers. Styles subulate, as long as, or shorter than, the small, globose-ovoid ovary, stigmas capitate. Fruit not seen, but the capsule would evidently be circumscissile.

Fig. 71. *C. chapalana*.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Mountains near Lake Chapala, Jalisco (*Pringle 5349*), the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 305,846). Known only from the type locality.

Subsection ACUTILOBAE

Corolla lobes, and often also the calyx lobes, acute. Styles subulate from a globose ovary; stigmas globose or, in *C. purpurata*, ligulate.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Calyx lobes slightly, or not at all, overlapping
 - Corolla lobes about half as long as the tube, flowers red.....72. *C. rubella*
 - Corolla lobes nearly equaling the tube
 - Flowers yellow or reddish, not fleshy, scales narrow.....73. *C. lucidicarpa*
 - Flowers purple, fleshy, scales wider.....74. *C. bella*
- Calyx lobes overlapping, flowers mostly larger
 - Stigmas ligulate, calyx lobes obtusish.....75. *C. purpurata*
 - Stigmas never ligulate, calyx lobes mostly acute
 - Flowers subsessile, or sessile
 - Flowers 2-3.5 mm. long, corolla lobes longer than the corolla tube.....76. *C. xanthochortos*
 - Flowers 5-10 mm. long, corolla lobes shorter than the tube
 - Corolla lobes oblong, stamens sessile.....77. *C. paitana*
 - Corolla lobes triangular-ovate, stamens mostly stalked.....78. *C. foetida*
 - Flowers mostly stalked, 2-3 mm. long.....79. *C. acutiloba*

72. *Cuscuta rubella* Yuncker

Cuscuta rubella Yuncker, Bull. Torrey Club 50: 278. f. 2. 1923.

Stems slender. Flowers mostly red, 2-2.5 mm. long, sessile, in dense, small,

few-flowered glomerules. Calyx red, somewhat fleshy, definitely shorter than the corolla tube, deeply divided and loose about the corolla, lobes more or less uneven, oval, obovate, or sometimes spatulate, obtuse. Corolla reddish in the exposed portion, more or less globular, furrowed along the stamen attachments, more or less papillate or verrucose in the basal part of the tube, lobes

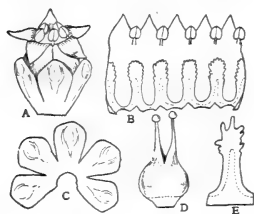


Fig. 72. *C. rubella*.

much shorter than the tube, triangular, acute, upright or spreading. Anthers large, oval, subsessile on very short filaments, or sessile. Scales not reaching the anthers, narrowly oblong, fringed with few, short processes, bridged low. Subulate styles tapering from the ovary giving it a conical appearance. Matured capsules not seen, but it is evident that they would be circumscissile and surrounded by the withered corolla.

This is a very pretty species and closely allied with *C. lucidicarpa*, but differs from it in having smaller, sessile flowers, with fleshy, deeply divided calyx, and with oval, obovate, or spatulate calyx lobes, and with the corolla lobes short and acute.

Specimens examined.—PERU: Matucana, 8000 feet high, dry eastern hillside on various herbs (M McBride & Featherstone 371, the type in the Field Museum herbarium as sheet 516,906). Known only from the type locality.

73. *Cuscuta lucidicarpa* Yuncker

Cuscuta lucidicarpa Yuncker, Bull. Torrey Club 50: 277. f. 1. 1923.

Stems slender. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, more or less papillate, subsessile or sessile, borne singly or in few-flowered clusters. Calyx mostly red or yellowish, scarcely enclosing the corolla tube, divided to the middle, not thick or fleshy, lobes triangular-ovate, obtuse or acutish, slightly, or not at all, overlapping. Corolla campanulate, or somewhat globular, lobes sometimes reddish, triangular-ovate, acutish or obtuse, connivent or spreading, scarcely as long as the tube. Anthers oval and subsessile on short, stout filaments. Scales reaching the stamens, or slightly shorter, narrowly oblong, fringed with short processes, bridged low. Styles subulate and tapering from the conical ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, becoming very thin and semi-transparent, circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about the upper part; seeds four, triangular, hilum short.

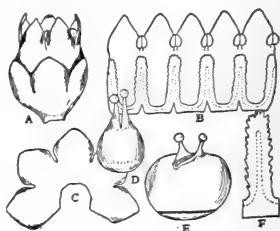


Fig. 73. *C. lucidicarpa*.

Specimens examined.—PERU: Tarma, alt. 7000 ft., on various herbs (*McBride & Featherstone 1035*, the type, in the Field Museum herbarium as sheet 517,559; *Killip & Smith 21843, 21858, 21909*).

74. *Cuscuta bella* n. sp.

Flores 4–5 mm. longi, purpurei aut crocei, carnosii, papillati, sessiles, in glomerulibus paucifloribus. Calycis lobi leviter, imbricati. Corolla campanulata, lobis triangulari-acutis. Scalae oblongae, tangentes antheras. Styli subulati. Ovarium conicum.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers 4–5 mm. long, purple or reddish, fleshy, papillate, sessile, in few-flowered (mostly 3–6) glomerules. Calyx nearly en-

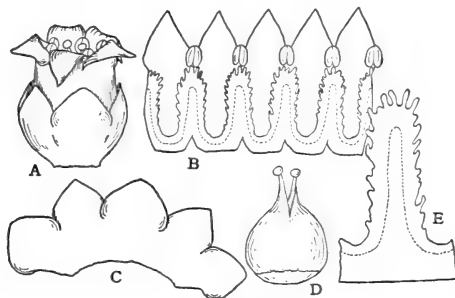


Fig. 74. *C. bella*.

closing the corolla tube, or, infrequently, somewhat shorter, divided to about the middle; lobes triangular-ovate, acute or obtusish, slightly overlapping. Corolla campanulate; lobes triangular-ovate, acute, spreading, somewhat shorter than the tube. Oval anthers subsessile, yellow. Scales reaching the anthers, oblong, fringed with short processes, bridged low. Subulate styles shorter than and tapering into the conical ovary. Conic capsule circumscissile. Seeds not seen.

This species resembles *C. rubella* in some respects, but differs mainly in its larger flowers with less deeply segmented calyx lobes which are also more broadly ovate and overlapping. The corolla also differs in its proportionately longer lobes and larger scales. From *C. lucidicarpa* it is distinguishable with its somewhat larger, fleshy, purple flowers and broader scales. The flowers of this species are very attractive with their purple corollas and yellow anthers.

Specimens examined.—PERU: Dept. Junín: Tarma, alt. 3000–3200 meters (*Killip & Smith* 21827, the type in the U. S. Nat. Herb.).

75. *Cuscuta purpurata* Philippi

Cuscuta purpurata Philippi, Ann. Univ. Chile 90: 225. 1895.

Flowers about 4 mm. long, subsessile on short pedicels, in compact clusters, often purplish, slightly papillate. Calyx loose about the corolla, lobes overlapping, deeply divided, ovate, obtuse or acutish. Corolla lobes upright to spreading, oval-ovate, acute, about equal to the campanulate tube. Oval anthers subsessile. Scales oblong, fringed with short processes, reaching below the stamens, bridged below the middle. Styles stoutish and somewhat subulate, longer than the globose or slightly conic ovary, stigmas ligulate. Capsule and seeds not seen.

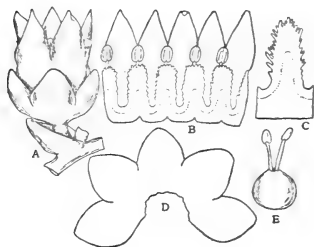


Fig. 75. *C. purpurata*.

This species resembles *C. odorata*, but is distinguished from that species by the ligulate stigmas, acute lobes, and subsessile anthers.

Specimens examined.—CHILE: Atacama (*Philippi*, the type?, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem). A specimen collected in Prov. Taltal, Chili (*Werdemann* 852, in the Delessert herbarium) differs from the type in not being purple and with more globose stigmas. This may be designated as *C. purpurata* forma **pallida**, n. form.

76. *Cuscuta xanthochortos* Martius

Cuscuta xanthochortos Martius, in Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 486. 1859.

—Progel, in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 379. pl. 126. f. 5. 1871.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 567. 1922.

Cuscuta corniculata racemulosa Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 504. 1859.

Cuscuta xanthochortos typica Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 567. pl. 3, f. 18a–e. 1922.

Stems slender. Flowers about 2 mm. long, subsessile in much branched, racemose, or cymose, clusters, bracts often large and prominent, not infrequently enclosing and surrounding the flower. Calyx scarcely as long as the corolla tube, or equaling it, lobes triangular, acutish, or obtuse, overlapping at the base, angled at the sinuses and often revolute at the somewhat lobed base, thickened at the point. Corolla campanulate, shallow, lobes mostly longer than the tube, reflexed, triangular-ovate, thickened at the point, acute, tips commonly inflexed, sometimes papillate and fleshy. Stamens shorter than the lobes,

the oblong-oval anthers shorter than, or equaling, the subulate filaments. Scales reaching the stamens, or infrequently shorter, bridged at about the middle, or, mostly, below, fringed with short processes. Styles thickish and slightly subulate, or slender, longer than the globose ovary which is thickened at the top in the form of a collar about the style bases, often with four projections, two on each side of the intrastylar opening close together, giving the ovary a two-horned appearance. Capsule globose, circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about it. Matured seeds not seen.

Southern Brazil, Uruguay and Argentina.

Specimens examined.—ARGENTINA: (*Niederlein* 1308).—BRAZIL: Porto Alegre, Rio Grande de San Pedro (*Father Joannes de Sta. Barbara*, the type, in herb. Martius, a fragment in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Southern Brazil (*Sellow* 2489 & 3621, types of *C. corniculata racemulosa*, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem); Rio Grande do Sul (*Malme* 1002; 1416); Neu-Württemberg (*Bornmüller* 641).—URUGUAY: Bords du Rio Negro (*Gibert* 283).

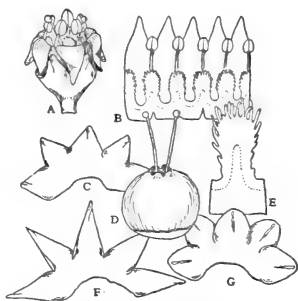


Fig. 76. A-E, *C. xanthochortos*; F, var. *lanceolata*; G, var. *carinata*.

Cuscuta xanthochortos carinata n. comb.

Cuscuta trichostyla carinata Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 572. pl. 3, f. 15f-g. 1922.

Flowers larger (3-4 mm. long), calyx lobes broadly triangular-ovate, overlapping, enclosing the corolla. Corolla lobes ovate-oblong.

Paraguay and northern Argentina.

Specimens examined.—PARAGUAY: Cordillera de Altos (*Fiebrig* 432; 487, the type, in the Gray herbarium).—ARGENTINA: Concordia (*Arechavaleta* 82).

Cuscuta xanthochortos lanceolata Yuncker

Cuscuta xanthochortos lanceolata Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 568. pl. 3. f. 18f-g. 1922.

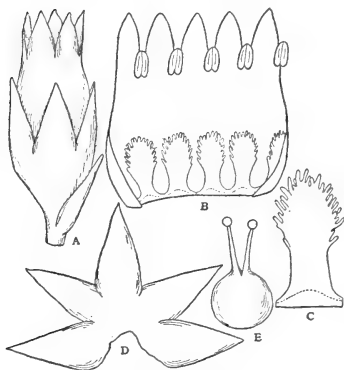
Flowers 3-3.5 mm. long, subsessile, in dense clusters. Calyx and corolla lobes ovate-lanceolate, acute. The inflorescence is usually more dense and the corolla more cylindrical or funnel-form than in *C. xanthochortos*.

Paraguay.

Specimens examined.—PARAGUAY: (*Page* in 1854; *Balansa* 2064; *Anisits* 462); Maracayú Mountains (*Hassler* 5113, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem; 4694); L'Assomption (*Balansa* 2066); between the rivers Apa and Aiquidaban (*Fiebrig*); Trinidad-Asuncion on *Vernonia* sp. (*Fiebrig* 6705).

77. *Cuscuta paitana* n. sp.

Caules medii aut crassi. Flores 8–10 mm. longi. Calyx brevior quam corolla, alte divisus, lobi ovati aut elliptici, acuti, imbricati. Corollae lobi oblongi acuti, multo breviores quam cylindricus-globosus tubus. Scalae spatulatae, fimbriatae circa cacumen. Antherae oblongae sessiles. Styli subulati, aequantes aut longiores quam ovarium globosum.

Fig. 77. *C. paitana*.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 8–10 mm. long, closely subtended by a large, oval bract, in few-flowered, or dense, fascicled, cymose clusters. Calyx shorter than the corolla, deeply divided, lobes ovate or elliptical, sharply acute, overlapping. Corolla lobes oblong, acute, not overlapping, much shorter than the cylindrical-globose tube. Scales

scarcely reaching the middle of the tube, spatulate, fringed about the top, bridged very low. Oblong anthers sessile. Styles subulate, equaling, or longer than, the globose ovary, stigmas large. Capsule not seen, but would probably be enveloped by the corolla.

The specimen examined was very poor and damaged by insects, but enough of the flowers were present to show that this represents a very distinct species. Whether the capsule is circumscissile or not could not be determined, but the specimen shows obvious relationship with other members of this subsection so that I feel warranted in tentatively placing it here. It seems to be most nearly related to *C. foetida*, but differs from that species in the shape and proportion of its calyx and corolla lobes and by its sessile anthers.

Specimens examined.—PERU: Prov. Paita, Talara, 'on many species of herbs' (Haight 11, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 1,281,720).

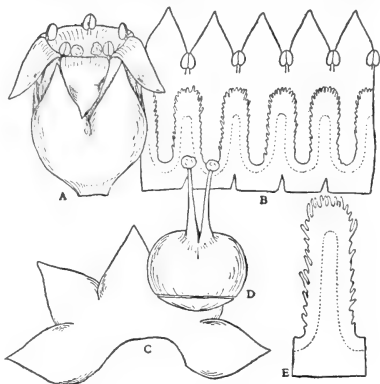
78. *Cuscuta foetida* Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth

Cuscuta foetida Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth, Nov. Gen. et Sp. Pl. 3: 122. (96 in folio edition). 1818.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 285. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 460. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 478. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 565. 1922. Not Hooker & Arnott.

Cuscuta corymbosa Jussieu in herb. Not Ruiz & Pavon nor Choisy.

Cuscuta foetida typica Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 566. pl. 5. f. 24a–e. 1922.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 4–7 mm. long, sessile, in dense, many-flowered, globular clusters which are sometimes nearly an inch in diameter. Calyx mostly about equaling the corolla tube, lobes triangular-ovate, acute to acuminate, overlapping. Corolla campanulate-cylindrical, becoming somewhat urceolate, or globose about the developing capsule, slightly saccate between the stamen attachments toward the base, lobes triangular-ovate, acute to acuminate, smooth or slightly papillate, overlapping at the base, upright to spreading, or becoming reflexed in fruit, at least half the length of the tube. Stamens much shorter than the corolla lobes, oval-oblong, anthers on short, stout filaments. Scales oblong or somewhat oval, shorter than the tube, fringed with short processes, bridged at about a quarter of their height. Styles longer than, or about equaling, the subglobose-depressed ovary, subulate and tapering into the ovary. Capsule globose-depressed, circumscissile, with the withered corolla about it; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, somewhat rostrate, hilum short, oblong.

Fig. 78. *C. foetida*.

Ecuador and Peru.

Specimens examined.—ECUADOR: (Seeman); Quito (Holmgren 442; Humboldt, alt. 8–10000 ft., the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem; Spruce 5017; Jameson in 1864; Couthouy; E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway in 1920); Cuenca (E.W.D. & Mary M. Holway in 1920); between Cuenca and Huigra, alt. 2700–3000 meters (Hitchcock 21702); Pichincha (Holmgren in 1920); Chillo valley, Santa Rosa, alt. 9600 ft. (Anthony & Tate 205).—PERU: (Jussieu, the type? of Jussieu's *C. corymbosa*, in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris).

Cuscuta foetida pycnantha Yuncker

Cuscuta foetida pycnantha Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 566. pl. 5. f. 24f. 1922.

Cuscuta pycnantha Benthams, Pl. Hartw. 226. 1839.

Flowers 7–9 mm. long. Calyx much shorter than the slenderly cylindrical tube. Perianth lobes narrower than in *C. foetida*, and with corolla lobes less than half the length of the tube.

Central and Northern Ecuador.

Specimens examined.—ECUADOR: Cuenca (Hartweg 1238, the type, in the Kew her-

barium); Prov. Pichincha, Malchinguí to Pomasqui, alt. 3000–3600 meters (*Hitchcock 20896*). This specimen is intermediate between this and *C. foetida*).

79. *Cuscuta acutiloba* Engelm.

Cuscuta acutiloba Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 478. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 567. pl. 1. f. 5a–e. 1922.

Stems medium to slender. Flowers 2.5–3 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than, or exceeding, the length of the flowers, in loose, cymose-umbellate clusters. Calyx as long as the corolla tube, lobes overlapping at the base and somewhat angled at the sinuses, triangular-ovate, acuminate or sometimes cuspidate. Corolla purplish-red, campanulate, becoming urceolate and globular about the ripening capsule, lobes lanceolate, acute, reflexed, overlapping at the base, mostly longer than the tube. Stamens much shorter than the lobes, the small, orbicular anthers about equal to the filaments. Scales oblong, narrow, reaching the stamens, sparingly fringed with short processes, bridged much below the middle.

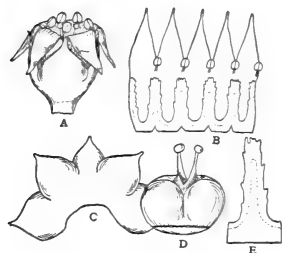


Fig. 79. *C. acutiloba*.

Styles subulate, shorter than, and tapering into, the globose ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, membranous, early circumscissile, with the withered corolla about it; seeds 1–1.5 mm. long, roundish or ovate, ordinarily four in each capsule, hilum short.

A very pretty and well marked species with its purplish flowers and long, recurved corolla lobes.

Peru and Bolivia.

Specimens examined.—PERU: Bridge of Obragilla (*Matthews*, the type, in the Kew herbarium). Dept. Arequipa, Arequipa, alt. 2800–2900 meters (*Pennell 13242*); Dept. Lima, Canta, alt. 3000–3200 meters, 'Corolla between dark perilla purple and black' (*Pennell 14595*).—BOLIVIA: Sorata (*Mandon 1481*).

Subsection TINCTORIAE

Flowers about as broad as long, calyx about enclosing the corolla tube, mostly divided at least half way, lobes obtuse or sometimes acutish. Corolla lobes mostly about equaling the tube. Styles about the same thickness throughout or in some specimens slightly subulate.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Calyx lobes not overlapping at the base (or but slightly so)
- Flowers subsessile, or sessile, calyx commonly carinate

- Flowers mostly 3–3.5 mm. long, styles commonly stoutish and not especially exserted.....80. *C. chinensis*
- Flowers mostly about 2–2.5 mm. long, styles commonly slender and exserted....
81. *C. applanata*
- Flowers on pedicels mostly equaling, or exceeding, the flowers, calyx not carinate...
82. *C. durangana*
- Calyx lobes mostly overlapping at the base
- Capsules globose-ovoid, thickened at the top.....83. *C. corniculata*
- Capsules depressed-globose
- Calyx lobes but slightly overlapping.....84. *C. incurvata*
- Calyx lobes broadly overlapping
- Scales reaching the stamens, mostly bridged at about the middle
- Flowers mostly 4–5 mm. long, scales with medium to long fimbriae, often exserted.....85. *C. tinctoria*
- Flowers 2–3 mm. long, scales with short fimbriae, not exserted...86. *C. aurea*
- Scales shorter, bridged below the middle
- Flowers about 5 mm. long, stigmas large and convoluted...87. *C. mexicana*
- Flowers mostly less than 4 mm. long, stigmas moderate...88. *C. trichostyla*

80. *Cuscuta chinensis* Lamarck

Cuscuta chinensis Lamarck, Encyclopedie Methodique 2: 229. 1786.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 1: 279. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 457. 1845.—Wight, Icon. Plant. Ind. Orient. 4: pl. 1373. 1850.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 479. 1859.

Grammica aphylla Loureiro, Fl. Cochinch. 1: 171. 1790.

Cuscuta carinata Brown, Prodr. Fl. Nov. Holland. et Ins. Van-Dieman 1: 491. 1810.

Cuscuta capillaris Wallich Cat. no. 1321. Not Reichenbach nor Edgeworth.

Cuscuta americana Thunberg in herb. Not Linnaeus.

Cuscuta sulcata Roxburgh, Hortus Bengal. 12. 1814; Fl. Indica 1: 467. 1820. Not Wallich.

?*Pentake chinense* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 90. 1836.

Cuscuta chinensis minor Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 280. pl. 3. f. 4. 1841.

?*Cuscuta chinensis trigyna* Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 280. 1841.

Cuscuta hyalina Wight, Icones Pl. Ind. Orient. 4: 14. pl. 1372. 1850; Illust. Ind. Bot. 2: pl. 168b. f. 12. 1850.

Cuscuta fimbriata Bunge, ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 480. 1859.

Cuscuta chinensis carinata Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 480. 1859.

?*Cuscuta ndorensis* Schweinfurth in Höhnelt, Rudolph-See und Stephanie-See Append. 859. 1892.

Stems slender. Flowers 2–3.5 mm. long, short pedicellate, or nearly sessile, in dense glomerules. Calyx loose about the corolla, about reaching the corolla lobes, lobes triangular-ovate, thickened and fleshy towards the tops to form a carina, also more or less thickened below the sinuses, slightly overlapping, obtuse or acutish. Corolla slightly globular, becoming more so as the fruit de-

velops, lobes triangular-ovate, or oblong-ovate, spreading, acute or obtusish, more or less fleshy in a short carina towards the tip, or this mostly absent, shorter than the tube, or nearly equaling it, tips often inflexed. Stamens shorter

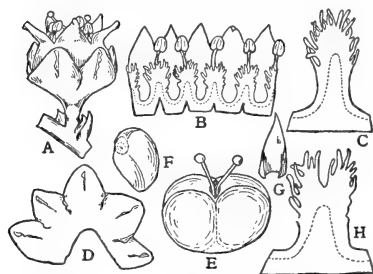


Fig. 80. A-G, *C. chinensis*; H, var. *ciliaris*.

than the lobes, filaments longer than the oval anthers. Scales reaching the stamens, more or less oblong, fringed with long, or medium length processes about the upper half, bridged low. Styles stoutish or slender, about equaling, or longer than, the depressed-globose ovary. Capsule thin, depressed-globose, circumscissile, enclosed by the corolla; seeds two to four in each capsule, 1.25 mm. long, hilum oblong, diagonal or perpendicular.

From Abyssinia, Sokotra and Afghanistan eastward to Ceylon, Australia, and China, where it is most abundant. On a great variety of herbaceous hosts.

Specimens examined.—A specimen grown in the Jardin des Plantes, Paris from seeds supposedly from China (*Lamarck*, the type, in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris); (*Wallich* 1321; 1320²).—AFGHANISTAN: (*Griffith* 687); ABYSSINIA (*Schweinfurth* 94); SOKOTRA (*Balfour* in 1880; 108; *Schweinfurth* 364; *Mr. & Mrs. Bent* in 1897).—INDIA: (*hb. Wight* 2006). Tibet (*Abbé Monbeig*). Ceylon (*Thwaites* 611; *Thunberg*; *Lesenchault*); Colombo (*C.P.* 611; *Prain* in 1897; *Macrae* 378).—SIAM: Bangkok (*Kerr* 4326; 11056; *Lakshnakara* 170).—AUSTRALIA: (*Banks & Solander*); Queensland (*Etheridge*); New South Wales (*Brown*).—KOREA: base of Mt. Ouen-San (*Faurie* 346).—CHINA: Yarkand Plains (*Yarkand Exped.* in 1870); Chihli, Tientsin (*Clemens* 1928; 1929; 6352); Peking (*Williams* in 1876; *Bushnell* in 1869); Yunnan (*Maire* 3908); Shansi, Tai-yuen-Fu (*Nyström* in 1902); Ho-nan, Kai-feug-Fu (*Schindler* 201); Shantung, Chi-fu (*Cowdry* 778; *Forbes* in 1872; *hb. Le Jolis* 63).

Cuscuta chinensis ciliaris Engelman

Cuscuta chinensis ciliaris Engelman, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 480. 1859.

Cuscuta ciliaris Hohenacker in Boissier, Diagn. Pl. Or. Nov. II. 3³: 129. 1856. Not Kotschy.

Cuscuta exigua Demidoff in herb. Paris.

Flowers 3–4 mm. long, filaments stout and shorter than the anthers; scales spatulate, truncated or bifid; styles stoutish. In other characters closely resembling *C. chinensis*.

Kurdistan, Afghanistan and Siberia.

Specimens examined.—KURDISTAN: Mossul (*Kotschy* 431, the type, a specimen in

the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; *Botta*).—AFGHANISTAN: (*Griffith 685*).—INDIA: (*hb. Wight propr. 2408*).—SIBERIA: Selenga River (*Demidoff*).

81. *Cuscuta applanata* Engelmänn

Cuscuta applanata Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 479. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 120. f. 30, 68, 132. 1921.

Cuscuta alata Brandegee, Univ. Calif. Publ. Bot. 3: 388. 1909.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, somewhat fleshy, or membranous, subsessile in dense cymose panicles. Calyx slightly shorter than, or equaling, the corolla tube, lobes broad, triangular-ovate, obtuse, frequently irregularly keeled in the median portion and below the sinuses down onto the short pedicels. Corolla campanulate, conforming in shape to the maturing capsule, lobes ovate-lanceolate to oblong, obtusish to acute, with slightly uneven edges, spreading, nearly as long as, or equaling, the tube. Scales longer than the tube, spatulate, fringed towards the top with medium length processes, bridged at from a quarter to a third of their height. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers ovate, slightly cordate, about equal to the filaments. Styles exerted, unequal, as long as, or mostly longer than, the globose ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule depressed-globose, somewhat four-sided about the developing seeds, circumscissile, leaving the obcordate dissepiment in the persistent calyx, surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.4 mm. long, oval usually four in each capsule, hilum short, oblong, transverse to oblique.

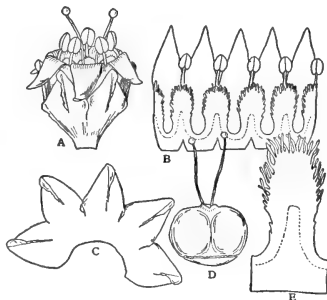


Fig. 81. *C. applanata*.

Southwestern United States and Mexico.

Type.—'In Arizona Territory south of the Gila River' (*Wright*, Mexican Boundary Survey, 1623–541, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

82. *Cuscuta durangana* Yuncker

Cuscuta durangana Yuncker, Bull. Torrey Club 49: 109. f. 3. 1922.

Stems slender. Flowers membranous, about 2–3 mm. long, on pedicels mostly about as long as the flowers, in cymose panicles. Calyx about as long as the corolla, or scarcely reaching the sinuses, lobes ovate, obtuse, or, rarely, acutish, not overlapping. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse, spreading, late becoming

reflexed, about as long as the campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, the large, oval, more or less versatile anthers about equal to the stoutish filaments. Scales about reaching the stamens, oblong, obovate or spatulate, fringed about the upper half, bridged low. Styles slender and longer than the globose ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about it, apparently mostly two-seeded; seeds ovate, slightly rostrate, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum oblong, oblique.

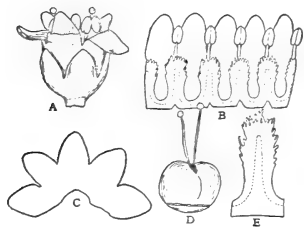


Fig. 82. *C. durangana*.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Durango, alt. 1300 meters (Endlich 268, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem). Known only from the type locality.

83. *Cuscuta corniculata* Engelm.

Cuscuta corniculata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 504. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 570. pl. 2. f. 12a-e. 1922.

Cuscuta corniculata sphaerocyma Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 504. 1859.—Progel, in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 382. pl. 127. f. 4. 1871.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers about 3 mm. long, subsessile in dense, lateral clusters. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, lobes ovate, obtuse, slightly overlapping. Corolla campanulate, slightly fleshy, lobes ovate, acute, spreading, about as long as, or shorter than, the tube, tips inflexed and with the cells slightly papillate. Stamens slightly shorter than the lobes, the oval anthers shorter than the stout, subulate filaments. Scales reaching the stamens, abundantly fringed with medium-length processes, bridged at about the middle. Styles stout and but slightly subulate, shorter than, or nearly equaling, the globose ovary, which is thickened in the form of a ring about the widely gaping, intrastylar aperture. Capsule globose, exserted, irregularly circumscissile in a zone of very thin tissue towards the base, the withered corolla carried about the lower part of the capsule; seeds one to four in each capsule, 1.5–2 mm. long, ovate, hilum perpendicular.

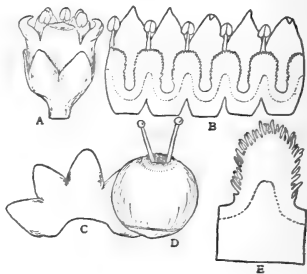


Fig. 83. *C. corniculata*.

This species resembles *C. indecora*, but differs from that species in having a circumscissile capsule. It differs also from *C. trichostyla* and *C. xanthochortos* in its short styles.

Brazil, Venezuela and Colombia.

Type.—Brazil, Prov. Goyaz, on the campos near the Buixas' (Weddell. Not seen).

Specimens examined.—COLOMBIA: Villavicencio (Dawe 270; Triana in 1851–57; Pennell 1453).—VENEZUELA: on the Rio Meta (Karsten, taken as a co-type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

84. *Cuscuta incurvata* Progel

Cuscuta incurvata Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 379. pl. 126. f. 4. 1871.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 571. pl. 2. f. 7a–e. 1922. Engelmann in Am. Jour. Sci. & Arts 45: 73. 1843 proposed the name *incurvata* as a substitute for his *C. Coryli*, but he did not make the change in his later publications.

Cuscuta incurvata apaensis Chodat & Hassler, Bull. Herb. Boissier II. 7: 280. 1907.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers about 2 mm. long, subsessile, in dense, cymose or umbellate clusters. Calyx mostly shorter than the corolla tube, lobes ovate, obtuse, scarcely imbricated. Corolla lobes nearly as long as the widely campanulate tube, reflexed, or upright, ovate, obtuse, or slightly acutish. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, oval anthers shorter than, or about equaling, the stout, subulate filaments. Scales reaching the stamens, fringed with short processes, bridged below the middle. Stout, sometimes slightly subulate, styles as long as, or longer than, the globose ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, membranous at the base, becoming late and irregularly circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about it; seeds ovate-oblong, four in each capsule, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum oblique-perpendicular.

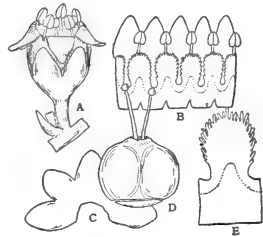


Fig. 84. *C. incurvata*.

This species differs from *C. trichostyla*, to which it bears some resemblance, in the fact that the calyx lobes do not broadly overlap and also by its longer scales.

Paraguay.

Type.—'Prope Lagoa Santa' (Warming. Not seen).

Specimens examined.—PARAGUAY: Sta. Maria (Anisits 2395; 2555; 2854; Fiebrig in 1909); between the rivers Apa and Aquidaban (Fiebrig 4254; 5083); upper course of the river Apa (Hassler 8178, the type of *C. incurvata apaensis*).

85. *Cuscuta tinctoria* Martius

Cuscuta tinctoria Martius, in Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 480. 1859.—Progel, in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 379. pl. 126. f. 6. 1871.

Cuscuta zacatlasculi Schaffner, in herb.

Cuscuta tinctoria typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 121. f. 16a-e, 79. 1921.

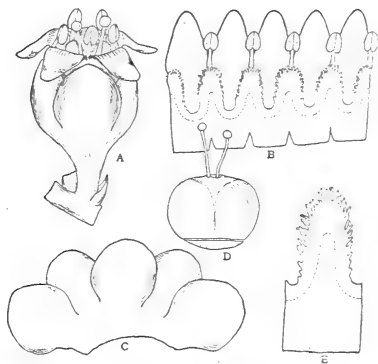


Fig. 85. *C. tinctoria*.

Stems medium to slender, or, in some specimens, rather coarse. Flowers smooth, 4-5 mm. long, sessile or on short pedicels, sometimes subtended by an ovate-orbicular, cupped bract, single, or in dense glomerules of many flowers. Calyx lobes unequal, orbicular, obtuse, overlapping, about as long as the corolla, sometimes keeled. Corolla campanulate, becoming urceolate in fruit, thinner towards the base, lobes ovate, or somewhat oblong, obtuse, overlapping, upright or mostly spreading. Scales reaching the filaments, bridged at about

the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments mostly about equal to the oval-oblong, somewhat versatile anthers. Styles mostly longer than the globose ovary, becoming exserted in fruit. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, three or four usually in each capsule, angled, hilum oblong, linear, transverse, areola dark colored.

Throughout Mexico to Guatemala. On *Schinus molle*, *Quercus* and other woody hosts.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Jalisco (*Palmer* 549; *Rose & Painter* 7473); wooded hills near Guadalajara (*Pringle* 4529); San Luis Potosi (*Gregg* 570; *Schaffner* 377; 781; *Parry & Palmer* 631; *Palmer* 87); Queretaro, Queretaro (*Rose & Rose* 11150); Oaxaca (*Seler* 1548; *Karwinski* in 1827, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); between Victoria and the Rio Blanco (*Karwinski* in 1842); Guanajuato (*Duges* 4; 152); Vera Cruz (*Seler* 268); Puebla (*Seler* in 1902); Coahuila, Monclova (*Palmer* 918).—GUATEMALA: (*Heyde* 287); Taticapam (? *Lehmann* 1682).

Cuscuta tinctoria Kellermaniana Yuncker

Cuscuta tinctoria Kellermaniana Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 122. f. 16f-g. 1921.

Scales oblong, quite sparingly fringed, bridged at about a third of their height; styles shorter than the globose-depressed ovary and capsule, not exserted.

Specimens examined.—GUATEMALA: Volcano Agua (*Kellerman* 7567, the type, in the herbarium of the New York Botanical Garden). Known only from the type locality.

86. *Cuscuta aurea* Liebmann

Cuscuta aurea Liebmann, Forhandl. Skand. Naturf. Christiana 193. 1847. Not Philippi.

Stems medium. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, sessile, or on short pedicels, in cymose clusters. Calyx somewhat fleshy, about enclosing the corolla tube, or slightly shorter, lobes ovate-orbicular, overlapping. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse, spreading, mostly slightly shorter than the campanulate tube. Scales about reaching the stamens, or somewhat shorter, ovate-oblong, bridged at or below the middle, fringed with short processes. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, filaments mostly slightly shorter than the oval anthers. Styles shorter than the depressed-globose ovary. Matured fruit not seen, but undoubtedly it would be circumscissile.

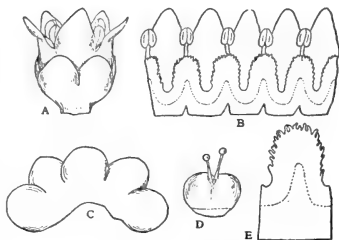


Fig. 86. *C. aurea*.

This species, which was apparently unknown to Engelmann, is very closely allied with *C. tinctoria*, and from the original description it is difficult to distinguish it from that species. Examination of Liebmann's original specimen, however, shows it to be distinct. It differs from *C. tinctoria* in its smaller flowers, shorter styles, and with scales with short processes and mostly just reaching the stamens, while in *C. tinctoria* the scales are often exserted and have longer processes.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Chapulco (Liebmann, Dec. 1841, the type, in the herbarium of the University Botanical Museum at Copenhagen).

87. *Cuscuta mexicana* n. sp.

Caules medii usque crassi. Flores 4 mm. longi, subsessiles, albi et carnosii. Calyx brevior quam tubus corollae, lobis ovati-obtusis aut acutis. Interdum cum sub-apicali cuspidi projecto. Filamenta robusta, paululum subulatae. Scaulae breviores quam corollae tubus, oblongae. Styli aliquantum robusti, longiores quam ovarium globoso-depressum. Stigmata magna, convoluta. Capsula circumscissilis.

Stems medium to stout. Flowers about 5 mm. long, subsessile in paniculate-cymose clusters, white, thick and fleshy. Calyx somewhat shorter than the corolla tube, deeply divided, lobes oval-ovate, obtuse, broadly overlapping, thick and fleshy. Corolla lobes oval-ovate, upright to spreading, nearly as long as the campanulate tube, obtuse or acutish, not uncommonly with a short, sub-apical, cusp-like projection. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments stout, slightly subulate and longer than the oblong anthers. Scales shorter than

the corolla tube, oblong, bridged low, fringed about the upper part with short processes. Styles stoutish and somewhat subulate, longer than the globose-depressed ovary, becoming exerted, stigmas large, red?, convoluted. Capsule circumscissile, enveloped, by the withered corolla. Fully ripened fruit not seen.

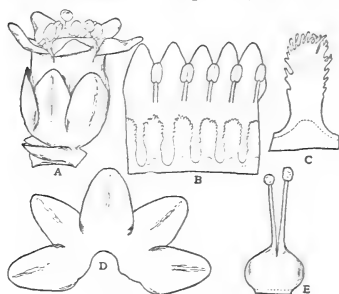


Fig. 87. *C. mexicana*.

This species differs from *C. trichostyla* in its large flowers, more loosely branching inflorescence, large convoluted stigmas, etc. It differs from *C. tinctoria* in its long exerted styles, oval-ovate, rather than orbicular calyx lobes, shorter scales, etc.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Durango, Sianori (*Ortega* 5363, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 1,208,562). Known only from the type locality.

88. *Cuscuta trichostyla* Engelm

Cuscuta trichostyla Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 495. 1859.—Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 383. pl. 126. f. 6. 1871.

Cuscuta trichostyla typica Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 572. pl. 3. f. 15a-e. 1922.

Stems slender. Flowers 2.5–4 mm. long, subsessile, in compact, globular clusters. Calyx not as long as the corolla tube, lobes ovate-orbicular, obtuse, broadly imbricated (not angled), somewhat carinate towards the top; bracts deltoid, acutish or obtuse, in some specimens closely investing the flower. Corolla lobes shorter than the campanulate-cylindrical tube, ovate, or somewhat oblong, obtuse, spreading or reflexed. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments stoutish and subulate, about equal to, or longer than, the ovate anthers. Scales oblong, not reaching the stamens, bridged below the middle, sparingly fringed with medium-length processes, well attached. Styles slender and not subulate, or, at the most, but slightly so, much longer than the depressed-globose ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, late and somewhat irregularly circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about it, intrastylar aperture widely gaping. Mature seeds not seen.

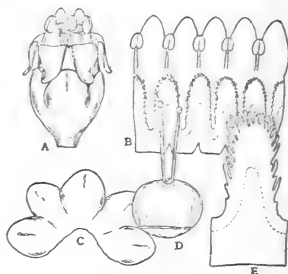


Fig. 88. *C. trichostyla*.

This species is closely allied with *C. xanthochortos*, but may be distinguished, however, by its more ovate than triangular calyx lobes which are broadly obtuse, and by its shorter corolla lobes.

Panama and northern Brazil.

Specimens examined.—PANAMA: (*Tweedie*, the type, in the Kew herbarium).—BRAZIL: Prov. Para, Santarem on *Hyptis* (*Spruce* 854).

Subsection AMERICANAE

Flowers mostly elongated, longer than broad. Calyx deeply divided, or deep and cupulate. Flowers subsessile, or pedicellate, in cymose or corymbose clusters. Stigmas moderate, or large. Styles slender and mostly longer than the ovary. Perianth lobes obtuse.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Calyx deeply divided, lobes as long as broad, broadly overlapping
 - Corolla lobes ovate-oblong, longer than broad, at least half as long as the tube, ovary umbonate.....89. *C. floribunda*
 - Corolla lobes shorter, more orbicular, ovary globose, not particularly umbonate
 - Calyx lobes orbicular, broadly overlapping, scales reaching the stamens.....90. *C. orbiculata*
 - Calyx lobes ovate-orbicular, not so broadly overlapping, scales about reaching the stamens, or shorter.....91. *C. cozumeliensis*
- Calyx more shallowly divided, lobes much shorter than the calyx tube
 - Scales mostly bridged at, or above, the middle, the free portion usually much shorter than the united part, flowers 2–4 mm. long
 - Flowers 2–3 mm. long, capsules conic-globose, mostly 1-seeded. .92. *C. americana*
 - Flowers 3–4 mm. long, capsules depressed-globose, often 2-seeded.....93. *C. globulosa*
 - Scales bridged below the middle, the free portion longer than the united (bridged) part
 - Scales narrowly oblong, moderately to sparingly fringed; calyx lobes scarcely, or but moderately overlapping; stigmas moderate
 - Corolla cylindrical, not especially saccate
 - Scales much shorter than the tube, filaments equaling or shorter than the anthers.....94. *C. corymbosa*
 - Scales nearly reaching the stamens, filaments longer than the anthers.91. *C. cozumeliensis*
 - Corolla saccate, more or less globose.94. *C. corymbosa*
 - Scales more ovate, profusely fringed; calyx lobes broadly overlapping, thick and fleshy; stigmas large.....95. *C. macrocephala*

89. *Cuscuta floribunda* Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth

Cuscuta floribunda Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth, Nov. Gen. et Spec. Pl. 3: 123 (96 in folio edition). 1818.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 283. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 459. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 481. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 122. f. 10. 1921.

Flowers about 4 mm. long, short pedicellate, or sessile. Calyx lobes orbicu-

lar, obtuse, overlapping, shorter than the corolla tube. Corolla lobes ovate-oblong, obtuse, reflexed, between one-half and three-fourths as long as the cylindrical tube. Scales somewhat triangular, reaching the filaments, or shorter, rather sparingly fringed with medium length processes. Filaments subulate, anthers ovate. Capsule globose, with a thickened apex and ridge or corolla about the intrastylar aperture, styles stoutish and longer than the capsule which has the withered corolla at the top; seeds oval, hilum short, perpendicular.

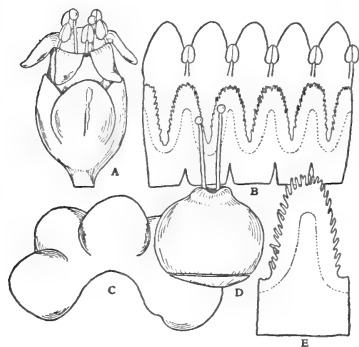


Fig. 89. *C. floribunda*.

Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: (hb. Willdenow 3159³); at the bridge of Istla, western Mexico, alt. 3000 feet (Bonpland, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem); Maltrata (Kerber 248).

90. *Cuscuta orbiculata* Yuncker

Cuscuta orbiculata Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 572. pl. 4. f. 19a-e. 1922.

Stems thick. Flowers 4–5mm. long, subsessile in racemose-spicate clusters. Calyx deep, nearly, or about, as long as the corolla tube, lobes orbicular, thick and fleshy, overlapping, edges finely irregular. Corolla cylindrical, soon becoming urceolate about the developing capsule, lobes short, ovate-orbicular, obtuse, overlapping, spreading to reflexed. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments stout, equal to, or shorter than, the ovate anthers. Scales oblong, or deltoid, about reaching the stamens, prominent, heavily fringed, bridged at, or below, the middle. Styles slender, equal to, or longer than, the globose ovary; stigmas rather large. Capsule globose, circumscissile, the withered corolla enveloping it; only one seed found in each of the few capsules opened, orbicular, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum perpendicular.

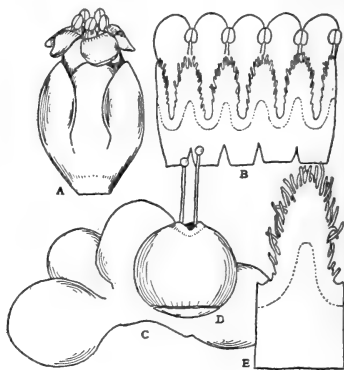


Fig. 90. *C. orbiculata*.

This species resembles *C. globiflora*, but differs in its slender styles, and the form of the stigmas. It differs from *C. americana* in the shape of the calyx, scales and capsules.

Goyaz and Fernando de Noronha, Brazil.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: Cachoeira, Goyaz (*Glaziov* 21809, the type, in the Kew herbarium); Isl. Fernando de Noronha (*Ridley, Lea & Ramage* in 1887; *Moseley* in 1873).

91. *Cuscuta cozumeliensis* Yuncker

Cuscuta cozumeliensis Yuncker, Bull. Torrey Club 49: 108. f. 2. 1922.

Stems rather coarse. Flowers 4–5 mm. long, on pedicels about as long as, or shorter than, the flowers, in cymose clusters. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, lobes ovate-orbicular, overlapping, somewhat fleshy towards the base, margins very uneven. Corolla lobes erect or spreading, overlapping, obtuse, or rarely slightly acutish, margins uneven, about half as long as the cylindrical tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments stoutish, about equal to, or slightly longer than, the oval anthers. Scales about reaching the stamens, or shorter, oblong, moderately fringed with medium length processes, bridged at about a quarter of their height. Styles slender, much longer than the depressed-globose ovary. Capsule circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about it. Matured seeds not seen.

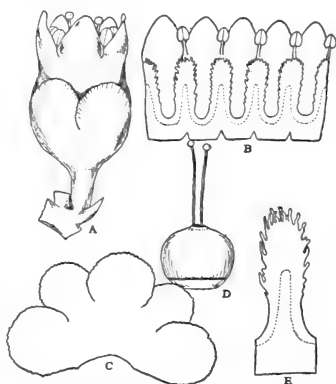


Fig. 91. *C. cozumeliensis*.

This species resembles *C. macrocephala* from which it differs in having longer filaments, longer scale processes and smaller stigmas. It is also close to *C. corymbosa* but differs in not having the corolla bulging between the filament attachments as it does in that species and with broader scales and more orbicular and overlapping calyx lobes.

Yucatan peninsula.

Specimens examined.—YUCATAN: Cozumel Island (*Gaumer* 90, the type, in the Gray herbarium); Titas (*Seler* 3965).

92. *Cuscuta americana* Linnaeus

Cuscuta americana Linnaeus, Spec. Pl. 124. 1753.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 282. pl. 4. f. 4. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 459. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans.

- Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 482. 1859.—Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 376. *pl.* 126. *f.* 1. 1871.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 122. 1921; Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 573. 1922.
- Cuscuta surinamensis* Schilling, Comm. Lepra. 200, *pl.* 2. 1778.
- Cuscuta graveolens* Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth, Nov. Gen. Sp. Pl. 3: 122 (96 in folio edition). 1818.
- Nemepis americana* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.
- ?*Nemepis prolifera* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.
- ?*Dastylepis Brownei* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 125. 1836.
- ?*Eronema Robinsoni* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 125. 1836.
- Cuscuta spectabilis* Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. et Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 283, *pl.* 5, *f.* 1. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 459. 1845.
- Cuscuta leirolepis* Miquel, Linnaea 18: 247. 1844.
- Cuscuta congesta* Benthams, Bot. Sulph. 138. 1845.
- Cuscuta campanulata* Nuttall mss. in Hb. Ac. Phil., ex Engelmann, Trans. Sci. St. Louis 1: 482. 1859. Not Stokes.
- Cuscuta americana congesta* Progel, in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 376. 1871.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 123, *f.* 22, 109, 138. 1921.
- Cuscuta americana spectabilis* Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 377. 1871.
- Cuscuta americana parviflora* in hb. Urban in herb. Berol.

Stems medium. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, subsessile and closely compacted in many-flowered clusters, usually dark-brown in herbarium specimens. Calyx

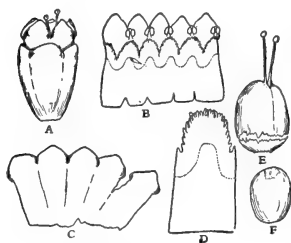


Fig. 92. *C. americana*.

tubular, as long as, or somewhat shorter than the corolla tube, lobes broadly ovate, overlapping, obtuse, mostly much shorter than broad. Corolla cylindrical, included in the calyx, with usually only the short, ovate, obtuse, upright to slightly spreading lobes exserted, but becoming exserted on the capsule. Scales triangular, or sometimes somewhat oblong, fringed with short processes, shorter than the tube, or sometimes reaching the base of the stamens, ordinarily bridged above the middle. Stamens subsessile, on filaments

shorter than the anthers, included, anthers oval and frequently with the connective apiculate. Styles longer than the globose ovary, about reaching the corolla lobes or somewhat exserted, slender, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose-ovoid or ovoid, circumscissile, capped by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, ordinarily but one in a capsule, ovoid, with an indentation running lengthwise in many specimens, hilum small, oval, oblique or reduced to a rounded spot.

Progel considered Choisy's *C. spectabilis*, which Choisy established on two collections from South America, to be a larger form of *C. americana*

and which he designated as variety *spectabilis* of *C. americana*. Examination of the type specimens of *C. spectabilis* in the De Candolle herbarium shows, however, that they are the same as *C. americana*. A closely related form with larger flowers, often confused with *C. americana* in herbaria, is to be recognized, however. This larger form, which is not the same as Choisy's *C. spectabilis*, appears to be specifically distinct and is the same as Benthams *C. globulosa* to which it is now referred.

C. americana is the common species of dodder throughout the West Indies. It is less common in Mexico. In South America it extends southward to northern Argentina. One specimen has been seen from southern Florida. On a great variety of hosts, mostly woody.

Specimens examined.—A specimen in the Linnaean herbarium, labelled *C. americana* by Linnaeus, taken to represent the type.

WEST INDIES:—ST. MARTIN (*Boldingh 2349B*)—ST. EUSTATIUS (*Boldingh 587B*).—SABA (*Boldingh 1413B*).—JAMAICA: Kingston (*Maxon & Killip 1389*); Santo Domingo (*Türckheim 3748*, labelled *C. americana parviflora* in hb. Urban).—ST. THOMAS: (*Eggers 144*; *Britton, Britton & Kemp 2*).—ANGUILLA: (*Boldingh 3480B*).—BAHAMAS: Eleuthera, Governor's Harbor (*Britton & Millspaugh 5519*); Grand Turk Isl. (*Millspaugh & Millspaugh 9029*); Cat Island: (*Britton & Millspaugh 5925*); Port Howe (*Britton & Millspaugh 5963*); Cave Cay, Exuma Chain (*Britton & Millspaugh 2811*); Frozen Cay, Berry Islands (*Britton & Millspaugh 2208*).—GUADELOUPE: Basse-Terre (*Père Duss 2468*).—MARTINIQUE (*Père Duss 1878*).—BONAIRE: (*Boldingh 7381*).—CUBA (*Fre. Leon 12400*; *Linden 1994* in part).—GRENADA: (*Müller 107*).—HAITI: vic. St. Michel de l'Atalaye, Dept. du Nord, alt. 350 meters (*Leonard 7076*); vic. Fond Parisien, Etang Saumatre (*Leonard 4135*).—CURAÇAO (*Killip & Smith 21045*; *Boldingh 4759*).

MEXICO:—Guerrero (*Langlassé 127*); Acapulco (*Benthams*, the type of *C. congesta*, in the Kew herbarium); Sinaloa, Mazatlan (*Gregg in 1849*); Yucatan (*Gaumer & Sons 23602*; *Linden in 1840*); Campeche (*Chrismar*); Vera Cruz (*Purpus 8176*).

SOUTH AMERICA:—VENEZUELA: (*Karsten*); Cumana (*Humboldt*, the type of *C. graveolens*, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem); Prope Coloniam Tovar (*Fendler 2069*).—SURINAM: (*Miquel*, type of *C. leirolepis*; *Hostmann 464*; *Focke 383*).—BRAZIL: (*Weddell 2298*; *Gardner 1775*); Bahia (*Blanchet 85*, the type of *C. spectabilis*, in the De Candolle herbarium; *736*; *Salzman 351*); Fernando do Noronha (*Ridley, Lea & Ramage 73*); Minas Geraes (*Claussen 306*); Goyaz (*Weddell 2208*); Matto Grosso, Cuyaba (*Malme 1898*).—COLOMBIA: Santa Marta (*Smith 2549*; *1590*); Dept. Cundinamarca, Girardot (*Rusby & Pennell 93*).—ECUADOR: Bodegas (*Sodiño 113/9*).—ARGENTINA: Prov. Jujuy (*Fries 229*).

UNITED STATES:—Southern Florida (*Bailey & Bailey 6457*).

93. *Cuscuta globulosa* Benthams

Cuscuta globulosa Benthams, Bot. Sulph. 138. 1845. Not Boissier & Reutter.

Cuscuta americana spectabilis Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 124. 1921, in part.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, subsessile in cymose or racemose, compact, or somewhat loose, clusters, mostly yellowish in herbarium

specimens, and somewhat membranous. Calyx campanulate-cylindrical, as long as, or somewhat shorter than the corolla tube, divided from a third to a half its length, lobes broadly ovate-orbicular, overlapping, obtuse. Corolla cylindrical, lobes short, ovate, obtuse, upright to slightly spreading. Scales fringed with moderate processes, bridged mostly at or below the middle, shorter than the tube, or about reaching the stamens. Stamens subsessile, anthers oval. Styles much longer than the globose ovary, slender, exserted, stigmas capitate. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, capped by the withered corolla; seeds commonly two in each capsule, ovoid, slightly compressed, with an indentation running lengthwise, hilum small, oval oblique.

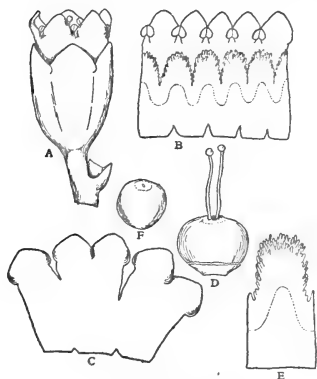


Fig. 93. *C. globulosa*.

This species is closely allied with *C. americana* and has been united with it by most authors. It would seem, however, to be sufficiently distinct to war-

rant segregation as an independent species. It differs in its larger size, lighter colored flowers, less dense inflorescence, more rounded calyx lobes, depressed-globose capsules, more exserted styles and more deeply fimbriated scales with lower bridges.

Common throughout the West Indies and sparingly in Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Acapulco (*Bentham*, the type, a fragment in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Puebla (*Nicolas* in 1908; in 1909); Yucatan (*Gaumer* 705, an elongated form).

WEST INDIES.—CUBA: (*Linden* 1994, in part; *Bro. Hioram* 2279; *Wright* 1659, in part; *Fr. Leon* 12033); Rio Guaso (*Eggers* 4534).—SANTO DOMINGO: (*Poiteau* in 1802; *Fuertes* 194; *Türkheim* 2974).—PORTO RICO: (*Bertero*; *Heller* 470; *Sintenis* 2037); Mayaguez (*Sintenis* 855; 855b); 7 miles west of Ponce (*Heller* 6169); Coamo Springs (*Britton*, *Britton & Brown* 5820; 5842; 6365; *Sintenis* 3239).—ST. THOMAS: (*Wydler* 10; *Eggers* in 1882).—ST. VINCENT: (*Smith & Smith* 390).—ST. EUSTACHE: (*Suringar* in 1885).—ST. CROIX: Ann's Hope (*Thompson* 1041).—ST. CHRISTOPHER: (*Bailey & Bailey* 161).—TRINIDAD: St. Augustine (*Britton*, *Hazen & Freeman* 947); Tortola (*Fishlock* 489).—TOBAGO: (*Broadway* 2464).—HAITI: vic. Gros Morne, Dept. l'Artibonite, alt. 235 meters (*Leonard* 9798); vic. Anse Galette, Gonaive Isl. (*Leonard* 3073; 3074).—BAHAMAS: north end Anguilla Isles, Salt Key Bank (*Wilson* 7983).

94. *Cuscuta corymbosa* Ruiz & Pavon

Cuscuta corymbosa Ruiz & Pavon, Fl. Peruv. 1: 69. pl. 105. f. b. 1798.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 483. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 124. 1921.

Not Choisy nor Jussieu.

?*Kadula corymbosa* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur 4: 90. 1836.

Cuscuta corymbosa microlepis Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 484. 1859.—

Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 573. pl. 4, f. 20a-e. 1922.

Stems medium. Flowers about 4 mm. long, on pedicels about equaling the flowers, forming more or less loose corymbose-paniculate inflorescences. Calyx membranous, about reaching the middle of the corolla tube, lobes short, broad, obtuse, slightly overlapping. Corolla lobes about a fourth to a half as long as the cylindrical tube, ovate-oblong, obtuse, upright to spreading. Scales thin, narrow, about reaching the middle of the tube, dentate, or with a few scattered processes, bridged below the middle. Stamens about half as long as the lobes, ovate-cordate anthers about equal to the filaments. Styles longer than the small, globose, or ovoid ovary, becoming exserted. Capsule small, globose, circumscissile, capped and surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, one to four in a capsule, oblique, hilum short.

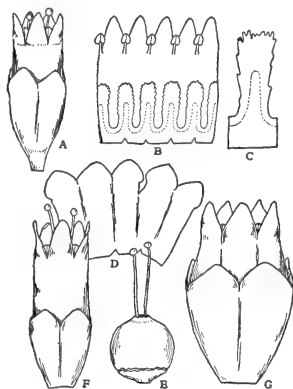


Fig. 94. A-E, *C. corymbosa*; F, var. *stylosa*; G, var. *grandiflora*.

Ruiz & Pavon's *C. corymbosa* is known only from their collections from Peru. It is distinguished from *C. americana* by the proportion of its perianth lobes, form of scales, etc.

Specimens examined.—PERU: (hb. Ruiz, taken to represent the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; hb. Pavon).

***Cuscuta corymbosa stylosa* Engelm.**

Cuscuta corymbosa stylosa Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 484. 1859.—

Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 125. f. 24f, 110. 1921.

Cuscuta stylosa Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 283, pl. 5. f. 2. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 459. 1845.

Flowers about 4–6 mm. long. Corolla cylindrical and slightly, or not at all, bulging in the basal portion. Calyx not ordinarily reaching beyond the middle of the tube. Filaments sometimes as long as the anthers. Ovary globose-ovoid to conic.

Mexico. On *Vaseyanthus*, *Hofmeisteria*, *Boehmeria*, etc.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: (Berlandier 822, the type, in the De Candolle herbarium; Ghiesbrecht 186); Toluca (Andrieux 73; 214); Churubusco (Orcutt 4288); Vallé de Cordova (Bourgeau 7995); San Luis Potosi (Virler 1925); Federal District

(*Pringle* 6574); Vera Cruz, Orizaba (*Bourgeau* 3353; *Mueller* 1260); Zacuapan (*Purpus* 5745; 7564; 7775); Vera Cruz (*Parry* & *Palmer* in 1877); Oaxaca (*Smith* 829); Hidalgo, Zimapan (*Galeotti* 1412); Chiapas, San Christobal (*Salazar* in 1913); Comitán (*Linden* 291); Puebla (*Nelson* 2014); Lower California, Isla Partida (*Johnston* 3222).

***Cuscuta corymbosa grandiflora* Engelm.**

Cuscuta corymbosa grandiflora Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 483. 1859.—
Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 377. pl. 126. f. 2. 1871.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr.
6: 125. f. 24a-e, 104. 1921.

Cuscuta popayanensis Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth, Nov. Gen. Sp. Pl. 3: 123 (97 in folio ed.). 1818. Not Poeppig.

Cuscuta cymosa Willdenow in Roemer & Schultes, Syst. 6: 205. 1820.

Cuscuta inclusa Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 275. pl. 2. f. 2. 1841; also
in DC. Prodr. 9: 455. 1845.

Cuscuta patens Benth., Bot. Voy. Sulph. 35. 1844.

Cuscuta laxiflora Benth., Bot. Voy. Sulph. 138. 1845.

?*Cuscuta corymbosa patens* Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 377. 1871.

Flowers large (3–7 mm. long). Calyx ordinarily more than half as long as the corolla tube. Corolla more or less globular, furrowed along the stamen attachments, particularly in the lower half, and bulging between the furrows. Anthers on short filaments, or sessile. Scales set out on more or less of a ridge away from the corolla in many specimens.

From central Mexico, through Guatemala and Costa Rica to Colombia, Venezuela and Ecuador. Not seen from the West Indies. On *Tephrosia*, *Ficus*, *Solanum*, Compositae, etc.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: (*Schumann* 932; *Hahn* 18); Mt. Guadalupe (*Bourgeau* 971); Toluca (*Berlandier* 1103, the type of *C. inclusa*, in the De Candolle herbarium); Chiapas, Comitán (*Linden*); Jalisco (*Pringle* 4331); Guerrero, Acapulco (*Benth.*, the type of *C. laxiflora*, in the Kew herbarium); Tamaulipas, Victoria (*Palmer* 56); Federal District, Cerro de Guadalupe, alt. 7500 ft. (*Pringle* 11306); Tepic, Acaponeta (*Rose*, *Standley* & *Russell* 14329); Lower California, Magdalena Bay (*Benth.*, the type of *C. patens*, in the Kew herbarium, this has shorter flowers and styles, but otherwise is the same thing: *Brandegee* 9).

CENTRAL AMERICA:—GUATEMALA: San Felipe (*Kellerman* 5576); Aceituna (*Smith* 1912); Mazatenango (*Bernoulli* 59; *Kellerman* 4591); Vol. Fuego (*Salvin* in 1873); Dept. Alta Vera Paz, Cobán (*Türckheim* 855; II 1547); Retalhuleu (*Bernoulli* & *Cairo* 1916); Escuintla (*Tonduz* 71); Dept. Sololá (*Kellerman* 5916A); Santa Barbara (*Shannon* 75).—COSTA RICA: (*Tonduz* 7359; 11750; *Pittier* & *Tonduz* 9625; ?*Pittier* 10514, a very narrow form); Prov. Cartago (*Standley* 35512; 33375); San José (*Standley* 33271).—EL SALVADOR: vic. Ahuachapán, alt. 800–1000 meters (*Standley* 19935).

SOUTH AMERICA:—COLOMBIA: Popayan (*Humboldt*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden, also the type of *C. cymosa*; *Hartweg* 1237); Dept. Santander, Rio Suratá valley between El Jaboncillo and Suratá, alt. 1500–1800 meters (*Killip* & *Smith* 16417); Dept. Norte de Santander, Culaquí Valley, near Tapatá (north of Toledo), alt. 1500–2100 meters (*Killip* & *Smith* 20180).—VENEZUELA:

near *Coloniám Tovar* (Fendler 946); Caracas (Birschel; Gollmer); Cumana (Moritz 489).—ECUADOR: Cotacachi (Holmgren 924); between Guaranda and Bodegas (Remy).

95. *Cuscuta macrocephala* Schaffner

Cuscuta macrocephala Schaffner, in Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 126. f. 19, 108. 1921.

Stems coarse. Flowers glabrous, 5–6 mm. long, on pedicels as long as, or shorter than the flowers, in scattered, cymose clusters. Calyx deep, texture thick and rather fleshy, nearly covering, in most specimens, the cylindrical corolla, somewhat angled below the sinuses, lobes short, broadly ovate, lobed at the base, overlapping. Corolla lobes short, broadly ovate or somewhat oblong, obtuse, overlapping, lobed at the base, upright to slightly spreading. Scales deltoid, or mostly oblong, and mostly shorter than the corolla tube, shallowly fringed, bridged at, or somewhat below, the middle. Stamens sessile or on short filaments, anthers oval. Styles much longer than the globose or slightly conic ovary, stigmas broad (in some flowers 1 mm.), globular or slightly conic and mostly convoluted. Capsule circumscissile, globose, the withered corolla carried at the top; seeds about 2 mm. long, one to four in each capsule, oval, angled, hilum a narrow transverse line.

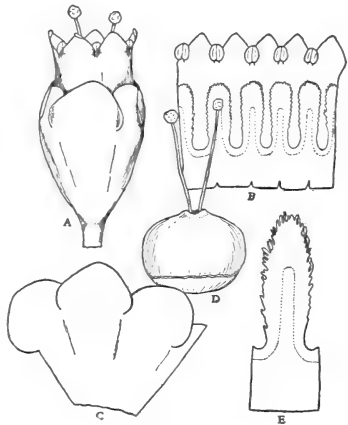


Fig. 95. *C. macrocephala*.

This species differs from *C. corymbosa* in its mostly thicker and fleshier calyx with broader and definitely overlapping lobes, more prominent scales and larger stigmas.

Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Lower California. San José del Cabo (Brandege in 1897); Todos Santos (Brandege in 1890); San Bartolomé (Brandege 409); LaPaz (Palmer 141); Sinaloa, Culiacan (Brandege in 1904; Schaffner, the type, in the herbarium of the New York Botanical Garden); Tamaulipas, Victoria (Palmer 52); Guerrero, Acapulco (Hooker in 1845; Hancock 45).

Subsection PRISMATICAE

Flowers slender, elongated; lobes of the perianth acute. Scales small, short, styles slender and much longer than the globose ovary.

96. *Cuscuta prismatica* Pavon

Cuscuta prismatica Pavon mss., ex Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 278, pl. 3, f. 2. 1841. also in DC., Prodr. 9: 457. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 485. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 574. pl. 3. f. 14a-e. 1922.

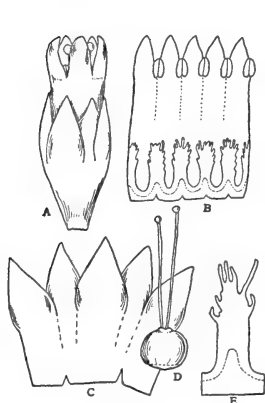


Fig. 96. *C. prismatica*.

Flowers about 6 mm. long, subsessile, in dense clusters, bracts triangular-lanceolate, acute. Calyx deep, reaching to the middle of the corolla tube, or above, slightly angled, reddish, papillate, divided to the middle or lower, lobes unequal, ovate, acute, overlapping. Corolla granulate, lobes about one-fourth as long as the cylindrical tube, upright to spreading, oblong, acutish and sometimes cuspidate. Oval anthers sessile. Scales short, not reaching to the middle of the tube, sparingly fringed toward the apex with few processes, bridged below the middle (not lacking, as figured by Choisy, and as stated by Engelmann). Styles slender, much longer than the globose ovary, stigmas large, globose. Only a fragmentary capsule has been seen, but that was evidently circumscissile. Matured seeds not seen.

Vicinity of Guayaquil, Ecuador.

Specimens examined.—ECUADOR: Guayaquil (Pavon, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; Remy in 1856; Hitchcock 20141).

Subsection ODONTOLEPISAE

Flowers mostly red or whitish, sessile or, mostly, subsessile. Perianth lobes acute to acuminate. Corolla lobes not exceeding the length of the tube. Scales prominently fimbriated, or dentated. Styles mostly longer than the ovary.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Styles mostly much longer than the ovary (about equaling it in some specimens of *C. partita*), flowers mostly more than 2.5 mm. long.

Corolla cylindrical or campanulate (swollen towards the base in *C. Cockerellii*), not saccate; calyx lobes mostly overlapping

Corolla lobes about as broad as long (not slenderly lanceolate or acuminate)

Calyx lobes broadly ovate, overlapping

Flowers cylindrical, yellowish or reddish, anthers subsessile. . 97. *C. Purpusii*

Flowers mostly campanulate, white, more or less granulate-papillate, filaments equaling the anthers

Scales fimbriated, perianth lobes sharply acuminate, or cuspidate

98. *C. costaricensis*

- Scales dentate at the top only, perianth lobes not sharply acuminate or cuspidate. 99. *C. odontolepis*
 Calyx lobes triangular, but slightly overlapping, scales dentate, flowers reddish. 100. *C. dentatasquamata*

Corolla lobes much longer than broad, lanceolate

Calyx lobes mostly about as broad as long, not long pointed

 Anthers on filaments, calyx lobes not overlapping. 101. *C. Hitchcockii*

 Anthers sessile, calyx lobes overlapping. 102. *C. Cockerellii*

Corolla lobes longer than broad, long taper pointed

 Scales about reaching the filaments, flowers not over 4 mm. long. 103. *C. Choisiana*

 Scales about reaching the middle of the tube, flowers larger. 104. *C. Ortegaana*

Corolla more or less globose, saccate between the filament attachments, calyx lobes not overlapping, flowers red. 105. *C. partita*

Styles as long as, or mostly shorter, than the ovary, flowers small. 106. *C. potosina*

97. *Cuscuta Purpusii* Yuncker

Cuscuta Purpusii Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 127. f. 23, 90. 1921.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers smooth, about 4 mm. long, on pedicels shorter, or longer, than the flowers, in loose, few-flowered, cymose panicles. Calyx nearly as long as, or longer than, the corolla, lobes ovate-triangular, or somewhat lanceolate, acute, slightly lobed at the base, overlapping, tips may be somewhat divergent. Corolla lobes spreading to reflexed, ovate-lanceolate acutish, somewhat overlapping, shorter than the cylindrical tube. Scales nearly reaching the filaments, spatulate, fringed, bridged at from a quarter to a third of their height. Anthers elliptical, or oblong, sessile or subsessile on very short filaments. Styles much longer than the globose ovary. Capsule probably circumscissile. Matured fruit not seen.

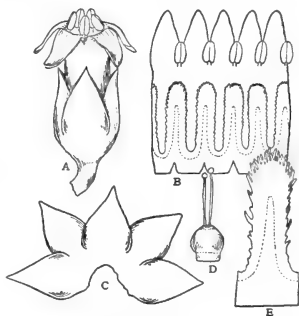


Fig. 97. *C. Purpusii*.

Central Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: San Luis Potosi (*Purpus* 4972; 5444, the type, in the University of California herbarium as sheet 157, 411).

98. *Cuscuta costaricensis* n. sp.

Cuscuta odontolepis fimbriata Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 129. f. 7e. 1921.

Caules tenues. Flores albi, \pm papillati, circ. 4 mm. longi, subsessiles. Calycis lobi late ovati, acuti aut acuminati. Corollae lobi late ovati aut fere orbiculares, acuti aut acuminati, breviores quam tubus campanulatus. Scalae

oblongae. Styli tenues et multo longiores quam ovarium globosum. Capsula depresso-globosa, circumscissilis.

Stems slender. Flowers about 4 mm. long, white, mostly more or less papillate, subsessile, in compact, glomerulate clusters. Calyx loose about, and enclosing,

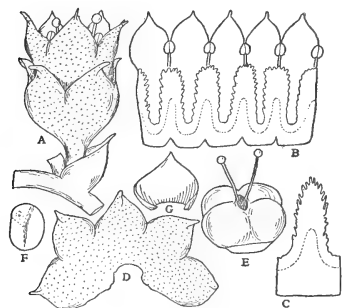


Fig. 98. *C. costaricensis*.

the corolla tube, lobes broadly ovate, acute, or mostly acuminate (a projecting cusp is common in many flowers at or near the tip of the lobes), slightly overlapping. Corolla lobes broadly ovate, or nearly orbicular, upright or spreading, shorter than the campanulate tube, acute or acuminate, or mostly with a sharp cusp at the apex, or dorsally sub-apical. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments mostly equaling or exceeding the oval anthers in length. Scales oblong, reaching the stamens, fimbriated at the top and along the sides with moderate processes,

bridged one-third to one-half of their height. Styles slender and much longer than the globose ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, intrastylar opening large; seeds about 1.75 mm. long, ovate, hilum short, oblique.

This species resembles *C. odontolepis* in many respects, but differs in the shape and proportion of the cuspidate corolla lobes and also in its oval anthers and fimbriated scales.

Costa Rica and central Mexico.

Specimens examined.—COSTA RICA: (Warszewicz in 1848); Curidabad (Hoffmann 463); Ochomogo, alt. 530 meters (Tonduz 10873); between San Jose and San Francisco de Guadeloup, alt. 1170 meters (Pittier 9034; Tonduz 17937).—MEXICO: Durango, Santiago Papasquiaro (Palmer 412, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 304, 596); Guanajuato, Guanajuato (Duges in 1880).

99. *Cuscuta odontolepis* Engelm

Cuscuta odontolepis Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 486. 1859.

Cuscuta sonoriensis Engelm, in herb. Paris.

Cuscuta odontolepis typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 129. f. 7a-d, 116, 153. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers whitish, 3–5 mm. long, membranous and comparatively thin, on pedicels shorter than the flowers, in dense, cymose-paniculate clusters, usually with a broadly ovate, acute bract subtending one or more flowers. Calyx shorter than, or mostly equaling or exceeding the corolla tube, papillose-verrucose, lobes broad, ovate-deltoid, acute, overlapping. Corolla lobes three-fourths to as long as the cylindrical or campanulate tube, ovate

acute, longer than broad, upright to spreading, or becoming reflexed. Scales large, oblong, or somewhat spatulate, dentate about the upper part only, bridged low, about reaching the filaments. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, about equal to the filaments. Styles slender, longer than the globose, somewhat umbonate ovary, becoming exerted and sometimes slightly subulate in fruit, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose, thickened at the top, readily circumscissile, surrounded and capped by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.2 mm. long, generally four in each capsule, angled, hilum linear, oblique.

Southern Arizona and northern Sonora.

Specimens examined.—ARIZONA: on *Amaranthus* (Wright 1624 (529)), the type a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; Santa Rita Mts. south of Tucson (Engelmann in 1880); Santa Rita Forest Reserve (Griffiths & Thornber 21).—

MEXICO: Sonora, Fronteras (Hartman 52); Magdalena (Orcutt 1345).

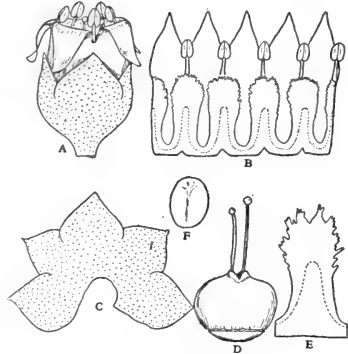


Fig. 99. *C. odontolepis*.

100. *Cuscuta dentatasquamata* Yuncker

Cuscuta dentatasquamata Yuncker, Bull. Torrey Club 49: 107. f. 1. 1922.

Stems medium to slender. Flowers reddish, 3–4 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than, or mostly about equal to, the flowers, in rather compact, cymose clusters. Calyx deep, lobes exceeding the corolla tube, triangular, acute, slightly overlapping at the base, thickened in the median region, forming a small carina on most of the lobes. Corolla lobes triangular, acute, upright or spreading, shorter than the campanulate tube. Filaments stoutish and about equal to the oval or orbicular anthers. Scales about reaching the stamens, dentate, with few processes, bridged at about the middle, not firmly adherent to the corolla. Styles slender, about equal to, or longer than, the depressed-globose ovary. Capsule large, depressed-globose, thin, somewhat irregularly circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about it; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, globose, two or four in each capsule, hilum oblong, transverse.

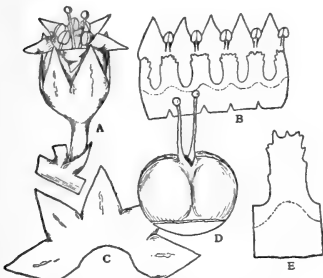


Fig. 100. *C. dentatasquamata*.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Los Pinitos, Sonora (*Hartman 119*, the type, in the Gray herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

101. *Cuscuta Hitchcockii* n. sp.

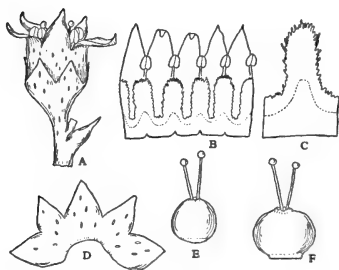


Fig. 101. *C. Hitchcockii*.

lobes triangular, acute, not overlapping, edges sometimes irregular. Corolla lobes lanceolate, acute, spreading, tips often inflexed, edges of the lobes often irregular, somewhat shorter than the campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments shorter than the oval-ovate anthers. Scales about reaching the stamens, oblong, bridged, somewhat below the middle, fringed all around with short processes, and also commonly with processes on the bridge. Styles stoutish, longer than the globose ovary which is thickened at the top about the style bases. Capsule globose, circumscissile, enveloped by the withered corolla. Matured seeds not seen.

Specimens examined.—PERU: Molendo, Arequipa, Desert hills (*A. S. Hitchcock 22425*, the type in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 1,195,781). Known only from the type locality.

Caules tenuissimi. Flores rubres, glandulosi, 3 mm. longi, breviter pedicellati. Calycis lobi triangulares, acuti. Corollae lobi lanceolati, acuti, apicibus inflexis, breviores quam tubus campanulatus. Scalae oblongae. Styli crassi, longiores quam ovarium globosum. Capsula globosa, circumscissilis.

Stems very slender. Flowers red, glandular, about 3 mm. long, on short pedicels, in panicate? cymes.

Calyx shorter than the corolla tube,

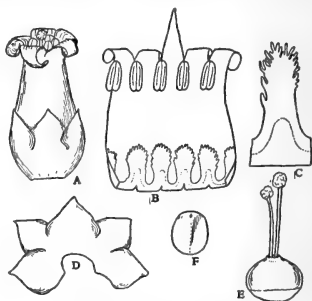


Fig. 102. *C. Cockerellii*.

102. *Cuscuta Cockerellii* n. sp.

Caules tenues. Flores 4–6 mm. longi, albi, aliquantum glandulosi, sessiles. Calycis lobi late triangulari-ovati, acuti, dimidio breviores quam corollae tubi. Corolla globoso-cylindrata, lobi angusti, lanceolati, acuti. Antherae magnae, oblongae, sessiles. Scalae oblongo-spatulatae, breviores quam dimidium corollae tubi. Styli tenues et multo longiores quam ovarium globosum. Stigmata magna, convoluta. Capsula depresso-globosa, circumscissilis.

Stems slender. Flowers 4–6 mm. long, white, somewhat glandular, sessile in dense, compact, globular clusters. Calyx about half as long as the corolla, slightly granulated, deeply divided, lobes broadly triangular-ovate, acute, overlapping at the base. Corolla globose-cylindrical (tapering from an enlarged base to the narrow throat), lobes narrow, lanceolate, acute, recurved-curling, about half as long as the tube. Anthers large, oblong, sessile. Scales oblong-spatulate, not reaching the middle of the tube, fringed about the upper part with short processes. Styles slender and much longer than the globose, somewhat umbonate, ovary, subexserted, stigmas large and irregularly shaped (globose or somewhat elongated), convoluted. Capsule circumscissile, depressed-globose, somewhat pointed about the style bases, enveloped and capped by the withered corolla; seeds about 1 mm. long, rough, oval, mostly four in a capsule, flattened on two sides.

This species is easily recognized by the swollen base of the corolla tube, recurving corolla lobes, and sessile, oblong anthers.

Specimens examined.—PERU: Yura, near Arequipa (Cockerell, August 23, 1925, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 1,231,001). Known only from the type locality.

103. *Cuscuta Choisiana* Yuncker

Cuscuta Choisiana Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 128. f. 14, 80. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers 2.5–4 mm. long, waxy white and sometimes covered with white or transparent, pellucid, glandular appearing cells, mostly nearly sessile, or on pedicels as long as the flowers, clustered in compact clusters, each usually subtended by an ovate-lanceolate bract. Calyx lobes ovate-lanceolate, acute to acuminate, overlapping, about equaling, or exceeding, the corolla tube, spreading somewhat at the tips. Corolla lobes upright to spreading, lanceolate, acuminate, about equaling the cylindrical-campanulate tube. Scales oblong, reaching the filaments, fringed with medium length processes, bridged at about their middle, or below. Stamens slightly shorter than the lobes, anthers ovate, sagittate or oblong, versatile, on very slender filaments, some anthers showing apiculate connective. Ovary globose-ovoid, slightly conic with a thickened region about the intrastylar aperture, styles slender, much longer than the ovary, exserted, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose, circumscissile; seeds two to four in a capsule, ovate-globose, compressed, slightly oblique, hilum short, elliptical, oblique.

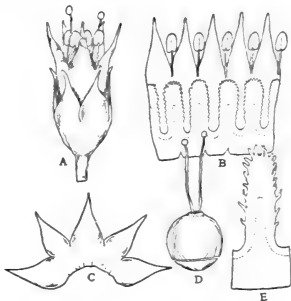


Fig. 103. *C. Choisiana*.

Central Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: San Luis Potosi, San-Luis Potosi (*Purpus* 4971, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 842,189); Chapala (*Purpus* 5036).

104. *Cuscuta Ortorgana* n. sp.

Flores 5–6 mm. longi, membranacei, sessiles aut subsessiles. Calycis lobi late triangulari-ovati, longi, attenuati, acuminati, longiores quam corollae tubus. Corollae lobi ovati, tenue acuminati, circ. dimidio aliquanto breviores quam tubus cylindricus. Scales oblongae, dimidio breviores quam tubus corollae. Styli tenuissimi et multo longiores quam ovarium globoso-depressum, exserti. Capsula depresso-globosa, circumscissilis.

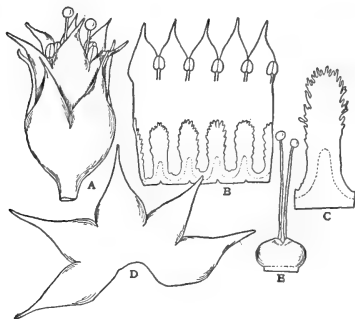


Fig. 104. *C. Ortorgana*.

Stems slender? Flowers 5–6 mm. long, membranous, subtended by a broad, triangular-ovate, acuminate bract, sessile or subsessile in cymose clusters. Calyx loose about the corolla, lobes slightly overlapping at the base, broadly triangular-ovate,

with long, attenuated, acuminate tips which are longer than the corolla tube. Corolla lobes ovate, slenderly acuminate, spreading, about half as long as the cylindrical tube. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, oval-ovate anthers about as long as the slender filaments. Scales oblong, reaching to about the middle of the corolla tube, fringed about the upper part with short processes, bridged low. Styles very slender and much longer than the globose-depressed ovary, exserted. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, surrounded and enclosed by the withered corolla. Matured seeds not seen.

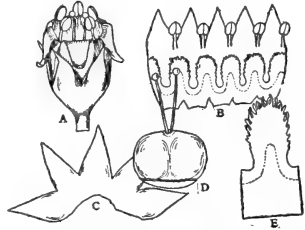
This species differs from *C. Choisiana* in its larger flowers, and shorter corolla lobes, scales and filaments.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Durango, Tamazula, alt. 300 meters (*Ortega* 4255, the type in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 1,083,541). Known only from the type locality.

105. *Cuscuta partita* Choisy

Cuscuta partita Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 284. pl. 5. f. 3. 1841. also in DC., Prodr. 9: 460. 1845.—Engelman, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 487. 1859.—Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 386. pl. 128. f. 6. 1871.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 130. f. 12, 118, 156. 1921. Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 574. 1922. Not Boldingh.

Stems medium. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, reddish, glandular, on pedicels shorter than, or exceeding, the length of the flowers, in loose, umbellate-racemose, or more densely compact clusters. Calyx shorter than, or exceeding, the corolla tube, lobes ovate-lanceolate, acute to acuminate. Corolla globose-campanulate, furrowed or angled lengthwise along the stamen attachments, producing a saccate condition between the stamen attachments, often granulate, especially the lobes, lobes triangular, or sometimes lanceolate, acute to acuminate, spreading or reflexed, shorter than the tube, with the tips sometimes inflexed. Stamens shorter than the lobes of the corolla, the oval anthers about equal to the slender filaments, or the filaments somewhat subulate and shorter. Scales shorter than the corolla tube, or reaching the stamens in some specimens, bridged slightly below the middle, fringed with medium-length processes. Stigmas comparatively large, slender styles much longer than the globose ovary. Capsule circumscissile (late and irregularly so in some specimens), globose, slightly depressed, carrying the withered corolla about it; seeds roundish, compressed, about 1 mm. long, hilum short, perpendicular.

Fig. 105. *C. partita*.

From Bolivia, Matto Grosso, and Bahia northward to the Danish West Indies. On Leguminosae, Malvaceae, Euphorbiceae, etc.

Specimens examined.—WEST INDIES:—CURAÇAO: (Britton & Shafer 2915; Boldingh 5220; 7081; 5136; Suringar in 1885).—BONAIRE: (Suringar in 1885; Boldingh 7349).

SOUTH AMERICA:—COLOMBIA: 'Common in Sabanas of Goajira' (Dawe 579); Chiriguana near Lake Sapotoza, Magdalena valley (Allen 267; 30).—VENEZUELA: Around Barquisimeto (Pittier 6404).—BOLIVIA: Cordillera (Weddell 3611); Chiquitos (Weddell 3483).—BRAZIL: (Blanchet 3047, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Prov. Piauhý (Gardner 2684); Matto Grosso, Cuyabá (Lindman A3481; Hoehne 4483; Pilger 369; Riedel 846, in part); San Luis de Cáceres (Hoehne 1048); Acre (Hoehne 1026); Bahia, Bemanso (Ule 7149).

106. *Cuscuta potosina* Schaffner

Cuscuta potosina Schaffner in Watson, Proc. Am. Acad. Arts & Sci. 18: 124. 1883.

Cuscuta potosina typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 130. f. 28a–f, 88. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers about 2 mm. long, subsessile on pedicels shorter than the flowers, in cymose panicles, often 4-parted (infrequently 3-parted). Calyx equal to, or shorter than the corolla tube, lobes triangular acute, or obtusish, in some specimens more or less carinate. Corolla lobes triangular acute, upright, shorter than the campanulate or short cylindrical tube. Scales narrow, oblong, denticulate or fringed about the top, shorter than the tube, or

reaching the filaments, bridged at about a third of their height. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments about as long as, or shorter than, the oval to roundish anthers. Styles filiform, as long as, or shorter than, the globose, somewhat ovate or depressed ovary, stigmas small, capitate. Capsule circumscissile with a small, irregular opening, ovoid, with the withered corolla at the top;

seeds about 1 mm. long, one to four in a capsule, but more commonly only one, globose, flattened on one side, rounded on the other, finely punctated, hilum linear, oblique.

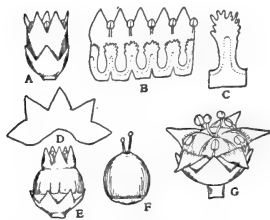


Fig. 106. A-F, *C. potosina*; G, var. *globifera*.

Central Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: San Luis Potosi (Schaffner 779), the type, in the Gray Herbarium; 379; Queretaro (Rose, Painter & Rose 9650).

***Cuscuta potosina globifera* Schaffner**

Cuscuta potosina globifera Schaffner, in Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 130. f. 28g-h, 87. 1921. *Cuscuta globifera* Schaffner in herb.

Flowers larger, commonly 5-parted. Filaments and scales larger. Capsules depressed-globose, surrounded or capped by the withered corolla.

Oaxaca and the Federal District, Mexico northward to New Mexico and Arizona.

Specimens examined.—UNITED STATES:—New Mexico and Arizona Territory (Rusby 295).—NEW MEXICO: vicinity Ute Park, Colfax County, alt. 2200–2900 meters, on *Chenopodium* (Standley 14050).—MEXICO: San Luis Potosi (Schaffner 780, the type, in the Gray Herbarium; 378); Federal District, Serrano de Ajusco (Pringle 7245); Pedregal, alt. 7300 feet (Pringle 6575); Hidalgo, near Tula, alt. 6800 feet (Pringle 11305); near Oaxaca (Purpus 3554).

Subsection UMBELLATAE

Flowers mostly pedicellate, forming loose, fasciculate or umbellate inflorescences, Perianth segments acute, entire or lacerated (obtusish in last species). Corolla campanulate, lobes commonly reflexed, equaling or exceeding the tube.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Flowers ordinarily about 3 mm. or more long (some forms of *C. umbellata* may be smaller), pedicels may be longer than the flowers, but not as strikingly so as below; corolla lobes mostly longer than the tube and reflexed

Flowers lacking infrastaminal scales.....107. *C. hyalina*

Flowers with definite infrastaminal scales.....108. *C. umbellata*

Flowers mostly about 2 mm. long, on long and slender pedicels; corolla lobes longer or shorter than the tube

Calyx lobes longer than broad, mostly lanceolate

Perianth lobes entire

Flowers smooth

Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes 109. *C. Desmouliniana*

Stamens mostly longer than the corolla lobes 110. *C. gracillima*

Flowers and stems densely papillate 111. *C. saccharata*

Perianth segments slender, lacerated or irregularly incised 112. *C. lacerata*

Calyx lobes ovate, no longer than broad

Calyx lobes ovate, acute, not overlapping, flowers 2–3 mm. long 113. *C. fasciculata*

Calyx lobes broadly ovate, obtuse, overlapping, flowers less than 2 mm. long 114. *C. deltoidea*

107. *Cuscuta hyalina* Roth

Cuscuta hyalina Roth; Novae plantarum species praesertim Indiae orientalis ex collectione Doct. Benj. Heynii 100. 1821.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 286. 1841.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 490. 1859. Not Wight nor Boissier.

Cuscuta arabica Wight, Icon. Pl. Ind. Orient. 4: 14. pl. 1371. 1850. Not Fresenius.

Cuscuta Boissieri Stocks, Hooker's Jour. Bot. & Kew Gard. Misc. 4: 173. 1852.

Cuscuta oxypetala Boissier, Diag. Pl. Or. Nov. II. 3^a: 130. 1856.

Cuscuta acutissima Buchinger Mss. in Pl. Schimper, ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 490. 1859.

Cuscuta Epitribulum Schinz, Bull. Herb. Boiss. II. 1: 880. 1901.

Stems slender. Flowers 2.5–3.5 mm. long, on pedicels mostly about as long as the flowers (sometimes shorter or sometimes longer), in umbellate cymes, thin, 4- or mostly 5-parted, dried flowers shining and yellowish, often glandular. Calyx deep, more or less turbinate, lobes triangular-ovate, acuminate, exceeding and enclosing the corolla. Corolla campanulate, becoming globular about the developing fruit, lobes upright or spreading and in old flowers may be reflexed, lanceolate, acuminate, mostly longer than the tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, oval anthers shorter than, or about equaling, the rather stoutish filaments. Scales lacking. Ovary globose, more or less depressed, stigmas capitate, styles slender and equaling or exceeding the ovary. Capsule globose, finally irregularly circumscissile, the lower part of the dissepiment remaining in the, calyx, withered corolla surrounding the upper part of the capsule; seeds oval, about 1.5 mm. long, hilum short, oblong or perpendicular.

Tropical India to Abyssinia, Kordofan, and southern Africa. On *Tribulus*, *Trianthema* and many other herbaceous hosts.

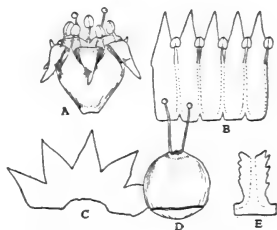


Fig. 107. A-D, *C. hyalina*;
E, var. *nubiana*.

Type.—‘India orientali’ (Heyne. Not seen).

Specimens examined.—INDIA: (Munby; hb. Wight 2008); Madras (Wallich 1320); Anantapur (Gamble 21149); Bombay (Dalzell); Punjab, Lahore (Kashyap in 1922); Shahpur (Mulchaud 14702); southern India (Thomson); Sind, Karachi (Stocks 478, the type of *C. Boissieri*; in 1851).—BALUCHISTAN: (Frere in 1857; Stocks in 1851).—ABYSSINIA: (Schimper 1522).—KORDOFAN: (Pfund 146; *État-Major Général Égyptien Expéd.* 299).—GERMAN SOUTHWEST AFRICA; Okahandya (Dinter in 1923, with larger flowers and longer pedicels); southern tropical Africa (Baines in 1863).

***Cuscuta hyalina nubiana* n. var.**

Scalae redimentariae adsunt.

Scales present as a fringe of few teeth along the sides of the stamen attachment, or free in a few flowers. I can see no other differences between this and *C. hyalina*.

Specimens examined.—AFRICA: ‘Nubische Küste’ (Schweinfurth 964, the type, in the Boissier herbarium).

108. *Cuscuta umbellata* Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth

Cuscuta umbellata Humboldt, Bonpland & Kunth, Nov. Gen. et Sp. Pl. 3: 121 (95 in folio edition). 1818.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 284. 1841. also in DC., Prodr. 9: 460. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 487. 1859.—Progel in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 386, pl. 128. f. 7, 8. 1871.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 137. 1921.—also Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 575. 1922.

Cuscuta parviflora Willdenow hb. 3163.

Cuscuta umbellata typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 132, f. 9a–e, 115, 149. 1921.

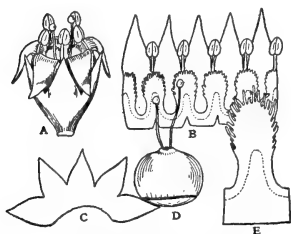


Fig. 108. *C. umbellata*.

Stems slender. Flowers smooth, or infrequently slightly puberulent, 2–3 mm. long, on pedicels longer or shorter than the flowers, forming rather dense, compound cymes, the ultimate umbellate divisions of 3–7 flowers. Calyx turbinate, as long as, or longer than, the campanulate corolla, lobes triangular-ovate, acute to acuminate. Corolla lobes as long as, or longer than, the tube, reflexed, lanceolate, acute to acuminate. Scales somewhat obovate or spatulate, moderately fringed with medium length processes, reaching the filaments or slightly exserted, bridged at about a third or less of their height. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oblong to oval, shorter than or equaling the filaments. Styles longer than the globose ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose, depressed, with a ring or collar of thickened knobs about the intrastylar aperture, circumscissile (sometimes tardily so), surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds about 1 mm. long, angled, oblique, oval, hilum oblong, linear, transverse.

In the southern United States, the West Indies, Mexico and northern South America. On a large number of different herbaceous hosts, as *Boerhaavia*, *Portulacca*, *Kallstroemia*, *Amaranthus*, *Atriplex*, *Polygonum*, *Euphorbia*, *Bryophyllum*, *Suaeda*, *Alternanthera*, *Sesuvium*, etc.

Type.—'Crescit in Nova Hispania, inter Queretaro et Salamanca' (*Humboldt*, a fragment in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

***Cuscuta umbellata reflexa* (Coulter) Yuncker**

Cuscuta umbellata reflexa (Coulter) Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 132. f. 114. 1921.

Cuscuta californica reflexa Coulter, Contrib. U. S. Nat. Herb. 1: 45. 1890.

Flowers large (4–6 mm. long); corolla lobes lanceolate, upright to reflexed; scales profusely fringed about the top, spatulate, their lower half so firmly adherent to the tube as to make it difficult to detach them for study.

The large size of the flowers and the compact clusters distinguish this variety.

Texas, Arizona and northern Mexico.

Type.—TEXAS: Roma, (*Nealley 338*, in the U. S. National Herbarium as type sheet 1,192).

***Cuscuta umbellata dubia* Yuncker**

Cuscuta umbellata dubia Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 133. f. 9f–g. 1921.

Stems very slender. Flowers about 2 mm. long; calyx lobes triangular, acute, forming angles at the sinuses; corolla lobes about equal to the tube, spreading, triangular-oblong, acute.

Type.—MEXICO: Guaymas, Sonora, on the sea beach (*Palmer 1209*, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 474,815). Known only from the type locality.

***Cuscuta umbellata desertorum* Engelmänn**

Cuscuta umbellata desertorum Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 488. 1859.

Cuscuta umbellata maritima Progel, in Martius, Fl. Bras. 7: 387. 1871.

Cuscuta desertorum Martius, in herb.

Flowers small (about 2 mm. long); scales bifid, entire, or reduced; capsule somewhat exposed. The corolla lobes do not appear to be twice as long as the tube nor are the flowers particularly long pedicellate, as indicated by Engelmänn.

Brazil and island of Antigua.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: Prov. of Piauhý 'on *Portulacca* and *Ehrenbergia*' (*Martius*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Prov. Ceara (*Gardner 2425*).—ISLAND OF ANTIGUA: (*Wulfschlaegel 352*. This has more exposed and especially glandulous capsules and broader flowers.)

109. *Cuscuta Desmouliniana* Yuncker

Cuscuta Desmouliniana Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 130. 1921.

Cuscuta Desmouliniana typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 131. f. 25a-e, 67. 1921.

Cuscuta Desmouliniana attenuiloba Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 131. f. 25f-h. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers slightly papillate, about 2 mm. long, mostly 5-parted, on pedicels as long as, or longer than, the flowers. Calyx lobes triangular or lanceolate, acute to acuminate, longer than the corolla tube and more or less spreading at the tips. Corolla lobes longer than the campanulate tube, erect to spreading and sometimes reflexed in fruit, lanceolate, acuminate. Scales shorter than the tube, oblong, sparingly fringed with short processes about the upper part, or reduced to wings on either side of the filament attachment. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments longer than the small, oval to oblong anthers. Styles longer than the small, globose ovary, stigmas capitate. Capsule with the withered corolla at the top, globose, thin, circumscissile, usually three-seeded; seeds roundish-ovoid, about 1 mm. long, compressed, angled, hilum short, oblong, oblique.

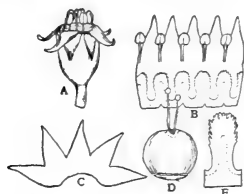


Fig. 109. *C. Desmouliniana*.

This species is closely allied with *C. umbellata*. It seems to differ, however, in the smaller flowers, commonly more deeply divided calyx and with the withered corolla at the top of the capsule.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Sonora, hills near Altar, on ?*Euphorbia*. (Pringle 105, the type, in the Columbia College herbarium, now at the New York Botanical Garden). Known only from the type locality.

110. *Cuscuta gracillima* Engelm

Cuscuta gracillima Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 488. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 133. 1921.

Cuscuta foetida Hooker & Arnott, Bot. Beechy Voy. 304. 1838. Not H. B. K.

Cuscuta subtilis Chaubard in herb.

Cuscuta gracillima subtilis (Chaubard) Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 133. f. 17a-e, 82. 1921.

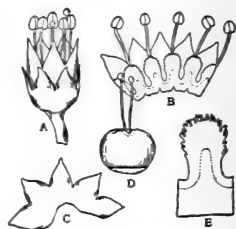


Fig. 110. *C. gracillima*.

Stems very slender, disappearing early from between the flower clusters. Flowers smooth, about 2 mm. long, on pedicels sometimes shorter, but mostly longer than the flowers, in dense, much branched clusters. Calyx turbinate, lobes triangular-lanceolate, acute to acuminate, longer than the corolla tube. Corolla lobes about as long as, or slightly longer than, the campanulate or funnel-form tube, triangular to lanceolate, acute. Scales ovate,

fringed, longer, than the tube, bridged at about, or below, the middle. Stamens longer than the lobes, filaments very slender, anthers oblong or oval, somewhat versatile. Ovary small, globose, styles capillary, many times the length of the ovary. Capsule tardily and irregularly circumscissile, depressed-globose, thin, surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds about 1 mm. long, one to four in a capsule, ovate, somewhat oblique, hilum oblong, oblique.

Western and southern Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: (*Mornay*, the type, in the Delessert herbarium; *Beechy*, the type of *C. foetida* H & A, in the Kew herbarium); Colima, Manzanillo (*Palmer* 949); Morelos, valley near Yantepec, alt. 4500 ft. (*Pringle* 8716); by-lanes of Cuernavaca, alt. 5000 ft. (*Pringle* 6189); Sinaloa, Mazatlan (*Wright* 1264; *Rose*, *Standley & Russell* 13727a; 13804); Road between Juchitango and Ometepepec, Guerrero (*Nelson* 2321. This specimen has somewhat larger flowers and with the stamens about equaling the corolla lobes, as in *C. saccharata*, but with smooth flowers.)

Cuscuta gracillima esquamata Yuncker

Cuscuta gracillima esquamata Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 133. 1921.

Flowers frequently 4-parted; corolla somewhat glandular; scales lacking, or reduced to but a few short processes.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: El Taste, Lower California (*Brandeggee* in 1893, the type, in the University of California herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

111. *Cuscuta saccharata* (Engelmann) n. sp.

Cuscuta gracillima saccharata Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 489. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 133. f. 17f-g, 81. 1921.

Cuscuta Sidarum Liebmann, in herb.

Caules tenuissimi. Flores 2–2.5 mm. longi, dense papillati, Pediculi tenuous, longi. Calycis lobi ovati-lanceolati, acuminati aut acuti. Corollae lobi circ. tubo campanulato aequantes. Stamina breviora quam corollae lobi. Scales ovatae. Styli tenuous; longiores quam ovarium globosum. Capsula globosa, circumscissilis.

Stems very slender. Flowers 2–2.5 mm. long, densely papillate, (also the pedicels, bracts and stems), on slender pedicels longer than the flowers, in dense, compact fascicles of umbellate-cymose clusters. Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube,

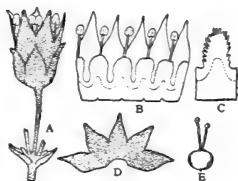


Fig. 111. *C. saccharata*.

lobes ovate-lanceolate, acuminate or acute. Corolla lobes upright or spreading, about equal to the campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, the slender filaments longer than the oval anthers. Scales ovate, reaching the stamens, bridged at about the middle, fimbriated with short processes. Styles

slender, longer than the globose ovary. Capsules globose, thin, carrying the withered corolla about the top, irregularly circumscissile; seeds about 1 mm. long, oval, hilum short, oblong.

This species is closely related to *C. gracillima*, from which it differs in the papillate flowers and shorter stamens.

Southern Mexico and Costa Rica.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: 'On the coast of Oaxaca, parasitic on different species of *Sida*' (Liebmann, the type, in the Kew herbarium); Guerrero, Acapulco and vicinity (Palmer 51).—COSTA RICA: Esparta, alt. 300 meters (Molina in 1923).

112. *Cuscuta lacerata* Yuncker

Cuscuta lacerata Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 134. f. 18. 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers smooth, 5-parted, about 2 mm. long, on pedicels as long as, or longer than, the flowers, in dense, congested, paniculate cymes, the ultimate divisions umbellate. Calyx exceeding the shallow, campanulate corolla; lobes uneven, lanceolate, acuminate, with irregular, deep lacerations. Corolla lobes much exceeding the tube, narrowly lanceolate, acuminate, lacerated. Scales exserted, somewhat spatulate, fringed, bridged at about a fourth of their height. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers ovate-oblong, rather shorter than the slenderly tapering filaments, somewhat versatile. Ovary globose, slightly thickened at the top, styles slender, much longer than the ovary. Capsule globose, with a slightly thickened collar about the intrastylar aperture, bearing the withered corolla about the top; seeds one to four in a capsule, oval, somewhat compressed, hilum small, transverse?.

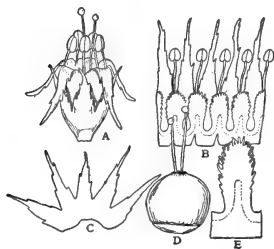


Fig. 112. *C. lacerata*.

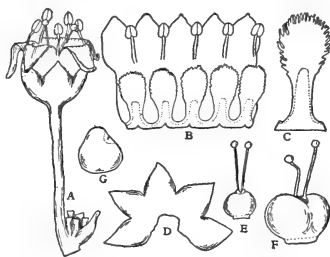
This species is well characterized by its long, narrow and lacerated lobes of the calyx and corolla. In no other species have such deep incisions been seen.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Cuicatlan (Smith 406, the type, in the Gray herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

113. *Cuscuta fasciculata* n. sp.

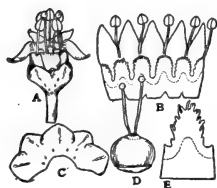
Caules tenuissimi. Flores 2–3 mm. longi, longe pedicellati, cymis umbellato-fasciculatis. Calycis lobi triangulari-ovati, acuti. Corolla campanulata, lobis oval-ovatis, acuta aut obtusa, reflexa. Filamenta tenua. Scalae late spatulatae. Styli tenuous, longiores quam ovarium globosum. Capsula depresso-globosa, circumscissilis.

Stems very slender. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, on pedicels often several times as long as the flowers, in congested, umbellate-fasciculate cymes. Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube, lobes triangular-ovate, not overlapping, acute. Corolla lobes oval-ovate, not overlapping at the base, edges somewhat irregular, acute, or, often in the same flower, obtuse, nearly as long as the campanulate tube, reflexed, granulated towards the commonly inflexed tip. Stamens nearly as long as the corolla lobes, filaments slender and longer than the oval anthers. Scales scarcely reaching the stamens, broadly spatulate with a narrow 'shank,' fringed about the upper part with short processes, bridged low. Ovary globose, slightly pointed about the style bases, styles slender, longer than the ovary, exserted. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, surrounded by the withered corolla; seeds 3–4 in a capsule, sub-globose, about 1 mm. long, hilum short, subterminal.

Fig. 113. *C. fasciculata*.

From *C. umbellata* this species differs in its more rounded, rather than turbinate, calyx, broader, oval-ovate, often obtusish (not lanceolate) corolla lobes which are sometimes shorter than the corolla tube, and shorter scales and longer filaments.

Specimens examined.—NEW MEXICO: Santa Fe (Bro. Bertrand 48, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 891,071). Known only from the type locality.

Fig. 114. *C. deltoidea*.

114. *Cuscuta deltoidea* Yuncker

Cuscuta deltoidea Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 134. f. 15, 122. 1921.

Stems very slender. Flowers smooth, 5-parted, short (mostly less than 2 mm. long), on pedicels much longer than the flowers, in congested, cymose-paniculate clusters. Calyx shallow, lobes short, broadly ovate, obtuse, overlapping, somewhat verrucose. Corolla campanulate, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, becoming reflexed. Scales shorter than the tube, or reaching the filaments, fringed with medium length processes, bridged at about the middle. Stamens slightly longer, or about equaling the corolla lobes, anthers oval, shorter than the filaments, slightly versatile. Styles longer than the globose ovary, becoming exserted, stigmas capitate. Capsule depressed-globose, with

a thickened collar about the intrastylar aperture, circumscissile; matured seeds not seen.

This species differs from *C. gracillima*, which it resembles somewhat, in the more triangular-ovate corolla lobes and the short, broadly obtuse, overlapping calyx segments.

Central Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Colima, Manzanillo (*Palmer 948*, the type, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 208,677); volcanic hills, Monte Leon, State of Michoacan (*Pringle 5350*).

Subsection LEPTANTHAE

Flowers often 4-parted, pedicellate, in loose clusters. Calyx much shorter than the cylindrical corolla tube, tuberculate, papillate or smooth. Corolla lobes mostly shorter than the tube.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Calyx lobes keeled or tuberculate, exceeding the middle of the corolla tube, flowers mostly 5-parted. 115. *C. tuberculata*

Calyx not keeled or tuberculate, often not exceeding the middle of the corolla tube, 4- or 5-parted

Flowers 3–4 mm. long, calyx and corolla papillate, corolla lobes nearly, or as long as the corolla tube. 116. *C. leptantha*

Flowers longer, corolla lobes about half as long as the tube, flowers smooth or but sparingly papillate. 117. *C. polyanthemus*

115. *Cuscuta tuberculata* Brandege

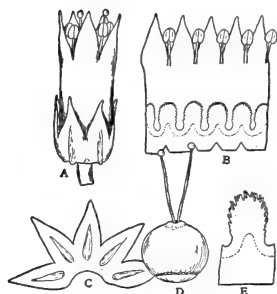


Fig. 115. *C. tuberculata*.

Cuscuta tuberculata Brandege, Univ. Calif. Bot. Publ. 3: 389. 1909. Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 135. f. 20, 78, 1921.

Stems slender. Flowers 2.5–4 mm. long, 5-parted, on pedicels longer or shorter than the flowers, in umbellate-racemose clusters. Calyx about half to three-fourths as long as the cylindrical corolla tube, lobes triangular to somewhat lanceolate, acute, often keeled, giving the calyx somewhat of an angular appearance. Corolla lobes equal to, or shorter than, the tube, upright, triangular-acute, the basal portion of the corolla papillate, especially that part enclosed by the calyx. Scales about reaching the middle of the tube, or sometimes longer, ovate, fringed with short processes, bridged at about the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, or slightly longer, in some specimens, anthers oblong,

the basal portion of the corolla papillate, especially that part enclosed by the calyx. Scales about reaching the middle of the tube, or sometimes longer, ovate, fringed with short processes, bridged at about the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, or slightly longer, in some specimens, anthers oblong,

linear, shorter than, or equaling, the filaments. Ovary small, globose, pointed, with a thickened ring about the intrastylar aperture, styles much longer than the ovary, exserted. Capsule globose, umbonate, circumscissile, with the withered corolla at the top; fully matured seeds not seen.

New Mexico and northern Mexico.

Specimens examined.—NEW MEXICO: Gila Valley (Greene, 3 collections in 1880).—MEXICO: Sonora, Northwestern Mts. (Pringle in 1884); Bavispe (Hartman 179); Lower California (Brandege in 1915); Santa Margarita Island (Brandege, the type, in the University of California herbarium as sheet 124,474); San José (Brandege 404; Grabendorfer in 1899); Pescadero (Brandege in 1893); West coast of Cape region (Brandege in 1893).

116. *Cuscuta leptantha* Engelm

Cuscuta leptantha Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 489. 1859.

Cuscuta Palmeri Watson, Proc. Am. Acad. Arts & Sci. 24: 64. 1889.

Cuscuta leptantha typica Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 135. f. 24a-e. 1921.

Cuscuta leptantha Palmeri (Watson) Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 136. f. 34f, 91. 1921.

—Johnstone, Proc. Calif. Acad. Sci. VI. 12: 1131. 1924.

Stems very slender. Flowers 3–4.5 mm. long, mostly 4-parted, on pedicels as long as, or longer than, the flowers, in umbellate clusters. Calyx short, campanulate, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, somewhat fleshy, papillose, about reaching the middle of the corolla tube. Corolla cylindrical, fleshy and papillose in the basal part, lobes nearly as long as the tube, upright to reflexed, slightly fleshy, triangular, or lanceolate, acute. Scales oblong, truncated or somewhat deltoid, shorter than the tube, fringed with short processes, bridged at about a quarter or a half of their height. Stamens somewhat shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, shorter than the slender filaments. Styles slender, much longer than the ovoid ovary, exserted, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose, slightly umbonate, two to four-seeded, circumscissile, capped with the withered corolla; seeds about .8 mm. long, ovate, oblique, compressed, angled, hilum short, oblique or transverse.

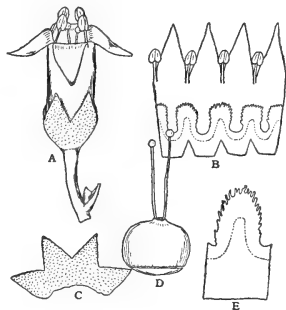


Fig. 116. *C. leptantha*.

This species closely resembles *C. tuberculata* in some respects, but differs in having more papillate and mostly 4-parted flowers with shorter and commonly more ovate-triangular calyx lobes.

Texas and New Mexico to central Mexico and Lower California. Often on *Euphorbia*.

Specimens examined.—TEXAS: Western Texas to El Paso (*Wright* 522, the type, in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); San Antonio (*Mr. & Mrs. Clemens* 147); Praires of the Leona (*Wright* in 1852); Eagle Pass (*Havard* 4; *Howard* in 1888).—NEW MEXICO: (*Wright* 1639); Rio Gila (*Green* 275); Sierra County (*Metcalf* 1290?).—MEXICO: Lower California, Los Angeles Bay (*Palmer* 544, the type of *C. Palmeri*); LaPaz (*Palmer* 16; *Brandegee* 406); Baja, San Nicholas Bay (*Johnston* 3707); Sinaloa, Culiacan (*Rose, Standley & Russell* 14929).

117. *Cuscuta polyanthemus* Schaffner

Cuscuta polyanthemus Schaffner, in Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 136. f. 31, 92. 1921.

Stems very slender. Flowers smooth, 4–5 mm. long, 4- or 5-parted, in umbellate clusters, on pedicels usually two or more times as long as the flowers.

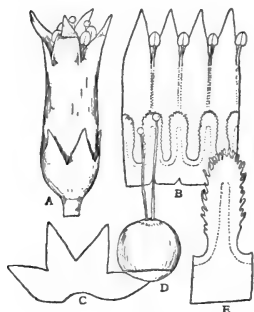


Fig. 117. *C. polyanthemus*.

Calyx short, not over half as long as the corolla tube, lobes triangular, acute. Corolla tube 4–5 mm. long, cylindrical, slightly tapering towards the base, lobes triangular, lanceolate, acute, spreading to reflexed, about half as long as the tube. Scales shorter than the tube, reaching to about the middle, sparingly fringed with short processes, bridged at about one-third their height. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oblong-oval, shorter than the slightly subulate filaments. Ovary globose, slightly pointed, with a thickened collar about the intrastylar aperture, styles many times the length of the ovary, exserted, stigmas capitate. Capsule globose, slightly pointed, with the withered corolla carried at the top, somewhat glandular, circumsessile, leaving the obcordate dissepiment in the calyx; seeds about 1 mm. long, usually four in each capsule, oval, angled, hilum oblong, oblique.

From *C. leptantha*, with which this species is closely allied, it differs mainly in the greater length of flowers and pedicels.

Northwestern Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Sinaloa, Culiacan (*Schaffner*, the type, in the herbarium of the New York Botanical Garden; *Brandegee* in 1904).

Subsection LEPIDANCHOPSIS

Cuscuta subsection *Lepidanchopsis* Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 119. 1921.

Flowers sessile in compact, more or less continuous clusters, subtended by numerous bracts. Calyx lobes distinct or nearly so, obtuse, or acute.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Bracts and calyx lobes broad, obtuse

Styles stout, slightly subulate, not greatly exceeding the ovoid or pyriform capsule, scales moderately fimbriated with medium length processes...118. *C. strobilacea*

Styles slender and much longer than the globose capsule, scales very profusely fimbriated with long, slender processes.....119. *C. goyaziana*

Bracts and calyx lobes sharply acute

Stigmas oval-elongated, scales about reaching the anthers.....120. *C. bracteata*

Stigmas globose, scales shorter than the tube.....121. *C. serrata*

118. *Cuscuta strobilacea* Liebmman

Cuscuta strobilacea Liebmman, Forhandl. skand. Naturf. Christiana p. 194. 1847.

Cuscuta Pringlei Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 119. f. 13, 119, 152. 1921.

Stems medium. Flowers smooth, subsessile to sessile, about 4 mm. long, 5-parted, compacted into dense, elongated clusters about the host plant much as in *C. glomerata*, or more loosely paniculate, flower parts somewhat fleshy ("beautifully white and very agreeable aroma"—Fink). Calyx segments slightly united, ovate, cupped, appressed to the corolla, overlapping, subtended by several unequal bracts of about the same shape as the calyx lobes, edges of the bracts and calyx lobes irregular and the thickened median portion reddish. Corolla lobes oblong-ovate, spreading, about as long as the campanulate tube and with the edges slightly uneven. Scales ovate, about reaching the filaments, copiously fringed with medium length processes, bridged at, or slightly above, the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oblong, about as long as, or shorter than, the filaments. Ovary globose-conic, becoming umbonate, styles subulate, longer than the ovary, exserted in fruit. Capsule umbonate, thickened at the top, circumscissile with a slightly irregular edge, leaving the obcordate dissepiment in the persistent calyx; seeds usually three or four in a capsule, about 1.5 mm. long, angled, oval or roundish, light brown or chocolate brown, hilum short, oblong, oblique to transverse, or reduced to a dot.

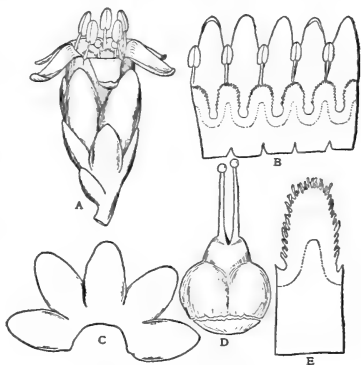


Fig. 118. *C. strobilacea*.

A very striking and easily recognized species and the only one from North America belonging in this subsection.

Southern Mexico.

Specimens examined.—MEXICO: Vera Cruz, Mirador, on *Triumfetta* (Liebmann Feb. 1842, the type, in the Botanical Museum at Copenhagen); Cordoba (Fink); Zacuapan (*Purpus* 8175); Jalisco, hillside near Guadalajara (*Pringle* 2472, the type of *C. Pringlei*, in the U. S. National Herbarium as sheet 49,852).

119. *Cuscuta goyaziana* Yuncker

Cuscuta goyaziana Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 568. pl. 3. f. 13a-e. 1922.

Stems medium. Flowers 4–5 mm. long, yellowish-orange in color, somewhat fleshy and thick in texture, with yellowish, pellucid, glandular-appearing cells,

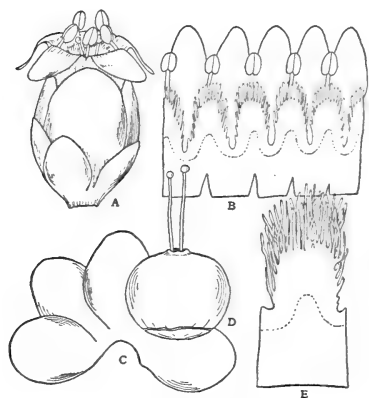


Fig. 119. *C. goyaziana*.

sessile, surrounded by one to three ovate, obtuse bracts. Calyx as long as the corolla, sepals distinct or nearly so, ovate, obtuse, overlapping. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse, or slightly acutish, about as long as, or somewhat shorter than the cylindrical or somewhat campanulate tube, overlapping, spreading or reflexed. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments about as long as the large, oval anthers. Scales prominent, exerted, bridged at about the middle, profusely fringed with long processes. Styles slender, much longer than the globose ovary, stigmas globose. Capsule globose, circumscissile, with a thick-

ened collar about the intrastylar opening, carrying the withered corolla about the upper half; seeds about 2 mm. long, ordinarily four in each capsule, oval or ovate, hilum short, linear, perpendicular.

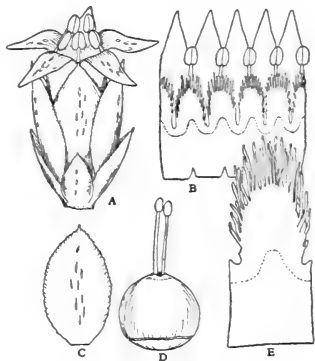
The number of bracts present in this species varies considerably in the different flowers and it may be that with more abundant materials some flowers will be found without them.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: Prov. Goyaz (*Glaziou* 21810, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem).

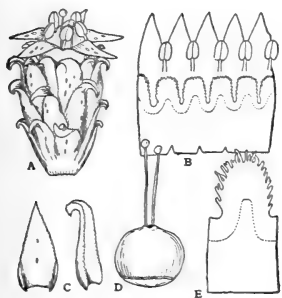
120. *Cuscuta bracteata* Engelm

Cuscuta bracteata Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 509. 1859.—Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 569. pl. 3. f. 16a-e. 1922.

Stems coarse or medium. Flowers reddish, 5–6 mm. long, sessile, or subsessile in loose, spicate, or paniculate, clusters, subtended by two to five ovate, obtusish or, mostly, acute, sometimes cuspidate bracts, flower parts serrulate, and with numerous pellucid, glandular-appearing cells. Sepals distinct, ovate, acute, sometimes cuspidate, as long as the corolla tube. Corolla lobes upright, spreading, or reflexed, ovate-lanceolate, acute, not quite as long as the sub-cylindrical tube. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, filaments nearly equal to the oval or oblong anthers. Scales reaching the stamens, abundantly fringed with long processes, bridged at about the middle. Styles slender, longer than the globose ovary, stigmas oval-elongated. Capsule globose-ovoid, circumscissile, membranous, carrying the withered corolla about the top; seeds 2–2.5 mm. long, 2–4 in each capsule, ovoid, hilum short, longitudinal.

Fig. 120. *C. bracteata*.

This species is readily distinguished from related forms by the elongated stigmas.

Fig. 121. *C. serrata*.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: Goyaz, 'parasitic on shrubs' (Gardner 3348, the type, in the Kew Herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

121. *Cuscuta serrata* Yuncker

Cuscuta serrata Yuncker, Am. Jour. Bot. 9: 569, pl. 3 f. 17a–e. 1922.

Stems medium or slender, soon disappearing from between the floral masses. Flowers about 5 mm. long, yellowish or reddish, sessile, in dense, compact, globular or elongated, closely adherent clusters, surrounded by many (5–15) ovate-lanceolate, acute or acuminate bracts, all parts of the flowers serrated and having many pellucid,

glandular-appearing cells. Sepals distinct, ovate-lanceolate, acute or acuminate, sometimes cuspidate, as long as the corolla tube, more or less squarrose, bract and sepal tips sometimes recurving. Corolla lobes ovate, acute to acuminate, sometimes cuspidate, overlapping, shorter than the cylindrical tube, or about

equal to it, upright or spreading. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments shorter than, or equaling, the oval-oblong anthers. Scales mostly not reaching the stamens, bridged at, or slightly above, the middle, fringed with medium-length processes. Styles slender, longer than the globose-ovoid ovary, stigmas globose. Capsule globose-ovoid, circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about the top; seeds 1–1.25 mm. long, roundish, hilum linear.

This species differs from *C. bracteata*, with which it is closely allied, in the shape of the stigmas, bracts, sepals and scales and also in the type of inflorescence. Superficially it much resembles *C. glomerata* but is sufficiently distinct with its circumscissile capsule.

Central Brazil in the provinces of Goyaz and São Paulo.

Specimens examined.—BRAZIL: Prov. Goyaz (*Glaziou 21811*, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem; *21811½*); near Sobradinho, on Myrtaceae (*Ule 3009*). Prov. São Paulo, Pyreneos Mts., on Myrtaceae (*St. Hilaire C711*).

Subgenus *Monogyna*

Cuscuta group *Monogyna* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 460. 1859.—

Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 110. 1921.

?*Kadurias* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.

?*Aplostylis* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.

Monogynella Des Moulins, Études Org. Cusc. 65. 1853.

Stems very coarse. Flowers sessile or on short pedicels, in spicate, racemose or paniculate cymes; the withered corolla remaining at the top of the regularly circumscissile capsule, or easily dropping off; styles thick, mostly completely united, stigmas capitate, subglobose, to ovoid, or conic. Commonly parasitizing woody hosts. Mostly Old World species, one only being found in North America and one from Africa.

KEY TO THE SECTIONS

Styles as long as, or mostly much longer than the stigmas. . . . MONOGYNELLA p. 248

Styles mostly shorter than the elongated stigmas. . . . CALLIANCHE p. 259

Section MONOGYNELLA

Cuscuta section *Monogynella* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 512. 1859.—

Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 110. 1921.

Flowers sessile, or short pedicellate, in spicate or racemose cymes; stigmas globose, ovate, conic, or flattened; styles mostly completely united, (partially free in *C. exaltata* and *C. japonica fissistyla*). The stamens are commonly sessile and situated at or, more often, below the sinus.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Stamens sessile or subsessile at the sinuses

Stigmas flattened-depressed

Styles often united only part of their length or easily separating when pulled. . .

122. *C. exaltata*

Styles entirely united

Scales free, or reduced, mostly shallowly and irregularly dentated.....

123. *C. cassytopides*

Scales a narrow ridge, and extending to the anthers.....124. *C. timorensis*

Stigmas oval or conic, styles as long as the ovary, or longer...125. *C. japonica*

Stamens sessile or subsessile definitely below the sinuses

Scales, at most, about reaching the middle of the tube

Stigmas globose, or short conic, styles much longer than the stigmas.....

126. *C. lupuliformis*

Stigmas elongated, conic or liguliform, style about as long as the stigmas..

127. *C. gigantea*

Scales longer, usually about reaching the anthers

Scales a narrow ridge, scarcely reaching the anthers

Calyx about enclosing the corolla.....128. *C. monogyna*

Calyx short, not exceeding the middle of the tube.....

C. Lehmanniana esquamata

Scales prominent and covering the base of the anthers...129. *C. Lehmanniana*

122. *Cuscuta exaltata* Engelm

Cuscuta exaltata Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 513. 1859.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 111. f. 6, 62, 63. 1921.

Cuscuta gamostyla Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 513. 1859, in synon.

Stems thick and stout (1–2 mm.). Flowers smooth, 4–5 mm. long, 5-parted, sessile or subsessile in spicate panicles. Calyx lobes fleshy, thick, concave, ovate-orbicular, obtuse, overlapping, nearly as long as, or equaling the corolla tube. Corolla tube cylindrical, with only the lobes exerted from the calyx, lobes ovate-orbicular obtuse, overlapping. Stamens included, sessile at the throat, anthers overlapping. Stamens included, sessile at the throat, anthers ovate. Scales composed of two wings, one on either side of the filament attachment, or free and dentate or emarginate, bridged at about the middle, toothed along the upper part. Styles as long as the globose ovary, partially or completely united, but easily separating when pulled, stigmas flattened. Capsule ovate-globose, circumscissile, 5–7 mm. long, carrying the withered corolla at the top; seeds about 3–3.5 mm. long, somewhat rostrate and triangular, hilum oblong, oblique to transverse.

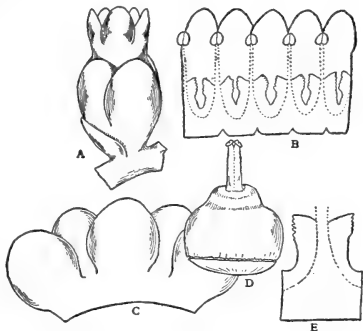


Fig. 122. *C. exaltata*.

Texas and Florida. On *Quercus*, *Vitis*, *Diospyros*, *Ulmus*, *Juglans*, *Rhus*, etc.

Specimens examined.—TEXAS: New Braunfels (*Lindheimer* 472, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); on the Cibola near San Antonio (*Lindheimer* in 1846); at the mouth of the Pecos (*Bigelow* in 1851); Sallas County (*Reverchon* 663; 2552; in 1875; in 1880); On the Blanco (*Wright* in 1847); western Texas (*Nealley* 260); Bexar County (*Jerny* in 1904).—FLORIDA: Volusia County (*Baker* in 1908).

123. *Cuscuta cassytoides* Nees von Esenbeck

Cuscuta cassytoides Nees von Esenbeck, *Linnaea* 20: 196. 1847 without description.—Engelmann, *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 513. 1859.—Harvey, *Thes. Cap.* 2: 39. *pl.* 119. 1863.—Wood, *Natal Plants* 6: *pl.* 534. 1912.

Stems coarse, often 'with purple spots'. Flowers 2.5–4 mm. long, subsessile,

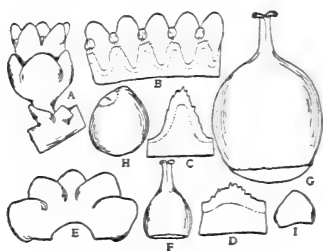


Fig. 123. *C. cassytoides*.

in few-flowered cymules arranged in paniculate spikes. Calyx cupulate, about enclosing the corolla tube, lobes ovate-orbicular, deeply divided. Corolla lobes ovate, obtuse, nearly as long as the short-cylindrical tube, erect to spreading. Anthers oval, sessile, or subsessile, at the sinus. Scales triangular, and nearly reaching the stamens, or shorter and truncated, shallowly and irregularly denticulated, bridged at various heights. Ovary globose-conic,

styles united, often subulate, of various lengths, but mostly about equal to the young ovary, stigmas small, flat, commonly spreading. Capsule 5–8 mm. long, globose-ovate, definitely circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla at the top; seeds about 3 mm. long, hilum long, narrow, terminal.

South Africa.

Specimens examined.—SOUTH AFRICA: (*Zeyher & Ecklon* 2.7); Hangklipp (*Mund & Maire* 11); Primitive forests of Uitehage (*Drege* 8037, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Johanistown (*MacOwan* 371); Grahams-town (*Schlechter* 2755); Mont Boschberg, Somerset (*Burchell* 3178; *MacOwan* 1959); Berea (*Wood* 1/92); Kreilis country (*Bowker* 492); Kentani District (*Pegler* 494).

124. *Cuscuta timorensis* Decaisne

Cuscuta timorensis Decaisne, *Mss.*, ex Engelmann, *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 514. 1859.

Cuscuta reflexa Decaisne, in *hb. Timor. descr.* 66, ex Engelmann, *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 514. 1859. Not Roxburgh nor Wallich.

Stems coarse. Flowers 3–3.5 mm. long, on very short pedicels. Calyx cupulate, deep, lobes thick, fleshy, orbicular, concave, overlapping, edges more or

less uneven, well enclosing the corolla. Corolla campanulate, soon breaking loose and capping the developing capsule, lobes ovate, edges more or less irregular, obtuse, about equal to the tube. Stamens subsessile, oval anthers on short filaments at the sinuses. Scales represented only by winged ridges. Ovary ovate-conic, style shorter than the ovary, stigmas small, flattened-globose. Capsule conic, circumscissile, capped by the withered corolla; matured seeds not seen.

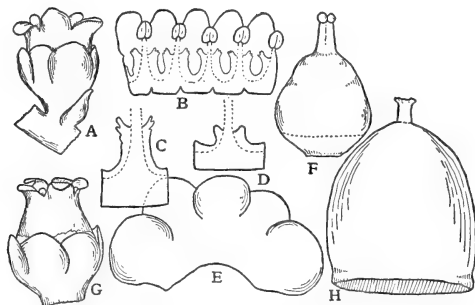


Fig. 124. *C. timorensis*.

I have examined Leschenault's specimen in the herbarium at Paris, which was also the one examined by Engelmann, but I am unable to understand his statement 'stigmas of the length of the style and scarcely thicker.' They seem to be much shorter than what I take to be the style. This species is very closely allied with *C. cassytoides*, and, indeed, it is almost impossible to distinguish some specimens included here from those representing that species. It may be that *C. timorensis* represents a more northern and eastern form of *C. cassytoides*. However, the scales in *C. timorensis* seem to differ in being more reduced: the filaments are slightly longer and the styles are shorter and with smaller stigmas, but there is considerable variation in these characters within the species. Further collections are necessary to clear up definitely this question of relationship. I am unable to distinguish between the Malayan forms of the species and those examined from Africa.

Malay Archipelago and central Africa.

Specimens examined.—Island of Timor (*Leschenault*, the type, in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris); Malay Archipelago (*Riedel*).—JAVA: (*Backer 8276*).—AFRICA: Nyassa Hochland, alt. 1600–1800 meters (*Stolz 2153*); Usambara (*Holz 9062*; *Engler 767*); Tanganyiki district, Molala, alt. 5000 ft. (*Haaver* in 1925).

125. *Cuscuta japonica* Choisy

Cuscuta japonica Choisy, Systematisches Verzeichniss der im indischen Archipel in den Jahren 1842-1848 gesammelten H. Zollinger 1: 134. 1854.—Engelmann, Trans.

Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 517. 1859.—Lecomte, Fl. Gen. L'indo-Chine 312. f. 37. 1915.

Cuscuta systyla Maximowicz, Primitiae Florae Amurensis 200. 1859.

Cuscuta reflexa densiflora Benthham in herb., ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 517. 1859.

Cuscuta japonica thyrsoides Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 517. 1859, in part.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, subsessile, or mostly sessile, in elongated, thyrsoid cymes. Calyx short, mostly about reaching the

middle of the corolla tube, lobes orbicular, or ovate, often thickish in the median part and infrequently carinate, but thin and membranous at the somewhat irregular edges, overlapping. Corolla lobes oval or ovate, erect or spreading, about half as long as the cylindrical tube, or more often shorter, edges irregular or crenulate. Anthers oval or oblong, sessile, or shortly stalked at the sinuses. Scales variable, oblong, ovate-triangular, or, rarely, reduced to ridges, bridged low, fimbriated. Style equal to, or mostly much longer than, the globose-ovoid ovary and the oval, or more or less subulate or globose stigmas. Capsule ovoid, carrying the withered corolla at the top, large, definitely circumscissile,

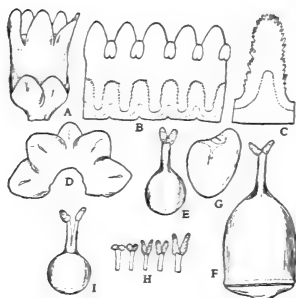


Fig. 125. A-H, *C. japonica* (H, different forms of stigmas); I, var. *f. sistyla*.

leaving the dissepiment in the calyx; seeds about 3 mm. long, triangular-globose, hilum linear, terminal, transverse.

In the eastern parts of Asia from Vladivostok and Amur to the Province of Yunnan, and in adjacent islands. On herbaceous and woody hosts.

Specimens examined.—SIBERIA: Lower Amur (*Maximowicz*); Prov. Amur (*Komarôv* 1302; *Chaffanjon* in 1896); Vladivostok (*Maximowicz* in 1860; *Topping* 2402; 2450).—KOREA: (*Taquet* 1157; 290); Seoul (*Faurie* 781).—JAPAN: (*Zollinger* 355, taken to represent the type, a specimen in the Delessert herbarium; *Faurie* in 1902; 13543; *Dickens* in 1877); Sapporo (*Arimoto* in 1903; *Tokubuchi* in 1887; *Faurie* in 1886); Mutsu, Asamushi (*hb. Buchtien* 4511); Tokio (*Matsumura* in 1879); Yokosuka (*Savatier* 842); Mombetsu (*Faurie* 2038); Aomori (*Faurie* 1005; 1313); Otaru (*Faurie* 3111); Tokushima (*Krug* 1132); Nagasaki (*Oldham* 573).—CHINA: (*Maire* in 1912); Mt. Mukden (*Webster* in 1887); Chihli (*Meyer* 1149); Changli (*Clemens* 6351); Pekin (*P'Abbé David* in 1865); Chekiang (*Hu* 405; *Barchet* 519); Kwangtung, Hongkong and vicinity (*Hance* 111); central Shensi (*Licent* 2960); Yunnan (*Maire* 6723B; 6725;

Ducloux 514; 4914; *Henry* 9693); Kewkiang (*Shearer* in 1873); Nan-t'o and mts. to northward (*Henry* 2632); base of Eagle Rock, vicinity of Peitaiho (*Cowdry* 413); Su-tchuen (*Legendre*); Konan-po between Kien Tehonan and LiKiang (*Delavay* 3655).

***Cuscuta japonica formosana* (Hayata) n. comb.**

Cuscuta formosana Hayata, *Icones Plantarum Formosanarum* 2: 124. pl. 30. 1912.

Cuscuta japonica thyrsoides, Engelm., *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 517. 1859, in part.

Flowers mostly 4–6 mm. long. Corolla cylindrical or trumpet-shape, lobes about half the length of the tube, or commonly shorter. Calyx scarcely reaching the middle of the corolla tube, mostly very short. Scales larger and more profusely fringed than in *C. japonica*, in some flowers scarcely reaching the middle of the tube but in others about reaching the stamens. Some specimens included here closely approach *C. japonica*.

Central and southern China and nearby islands.

Type.—'Akō, Tokubunsha' (*Kawakami* in 1910. Not seen).

Specimens examined.—CHINA: (*Morse*; *Beauvais* 233); east of Pekin (*Serre* 1389); western China, Min Valley (*Wilson* 4189); Hupeh (*Henry* 2475; 3185; *Silvestri*); Shensi (*Giraldi* 3278); Hunan, Lichow (*Morse* 176); Prov. Kwangtung, Loh Fan Mt. (*Merrill* 10247); Hongkong (*Wilford*; hb. Hongkong 1961; *Bodinier* 939; *Ford*; *Champion* 457; *Urquhart* 271); Hongkong and Canton (*Esquirol*); Yunnan (*Schneider* 2349); Mengtsze (*Hancock* 354); Kwangsi, Wuyuen (*Ching* 8863); Kewkiang (*Bullock* 207); Eshe-Kiang (*Poli*).

***Cuscuta japonica paniculata* Engelm.**

Cuscuta japonica paniculata Engelm., *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 517. 1859.

Cuscuta colorans Maximowicz, *Primitiae Florae Amurensis* p. 201. 1859.

Flowers narrow, about 4 mm. long, on pedicels about 1 mm. long, in loose, paniculate inflorescences; calyx reaching the middle of the corolla tube, or shorter; style mostly slightly longer than the conic stigmas.

Specimens examined.—CHINA: Pekin (*Kirilow*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden). Known only from the type locality.

***Cuscuta japonica fissistyla* Engelm.**

Cuscuta japonica fissistyla Engelm., *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 517. 1859.

Cuscuta Upcraftii Pearson, *Bull. Roy. Bot. Gard. Kew* 1: 5. 1906.

Flowers about 3 mm. long, sessile; scales scarcely reaching the base of the anthers; styles united half to two-thirds their length, longer than the conic stigmas. In other respects this is the same as *C. japonica*. I can see no difference between the forms described by Engelm. and those described by Pearson as *C. Upcraftii*.

China.

Specimens examined.—CHINA: Hongkong (*Wright* 486, the type, a specimen in

the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Szechwan, between Tschienlu and Batang, 9000–14000 ft. (*Upcraft* in 1898, the type of *C. Upcraftii*, in the Kew herbarium).

126. *Cuscuta lupuliformis* Krocker

Cuscuta lupuliformis Krocker, Fl. Siles. 1: 261. pl. 36. 1787.

Reichenbach & Reichenbach f. Icon. Fl. Germ. 18: pl. 1343. f. 1–7. 1858.

Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 516. 1859.—Flora Danicae 13: pl. 2224. 1839.

?*Aplostylis lupuliformis* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.

Stems coarse and not infrequently reddish. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, red-spotted in some specimens, sessile, or short pedicellate, in elongated, linear, spike-like clusters. Calyx deeply divided, lobes oval-ovate, obtuse, overlapping, reaching to about the middle of the corolla tube. Corolla cylindric, soon bulging in the basal region about the enlarging fruit, lobes nearly half as long as the tube, oblong-ovate, obtuse, erect, more or less crenulate. Anthers mostly sessile, attached below the sinuses, oblong to linear. Scales mostly bifid, or only represented by lateral wings, or, infrequently, entire.

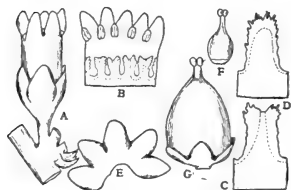


Fig. 126. *C. lupuliformis*.

Ovary oval, more or less pointed into the style which when young is as long as the ovary, stigmas oval and distinct. Capsule ovoid, large, circumscissile with a regular and well defined line of cleavage and leaving the persistent dissepiment in the calyx, withered corolla at the top; seeds 2–3 mm. long, oval, rostrate, hilum linear, oblique.

Central and eastern Europe. Often on *Salix*.

Type from Silesia, Germany. Not seen.

Specimens examined.—GERMANY: Frankfort (without data); Lenzen (*Schütz*); Potsdam (*Wüst* in 1904); Tilsit (*Heidenreich*); Breslau (without data).—HUNGARY: (*DeDegen* in 1898; *Kovats* 203; *Hahnald* 639); Budapest (without data); Garamkovácsi (*Moesz* 393); Kalocsa (*Wiesbauer* in 1876).—RUSSIA: Minsk (*Paczoski* in 1892).

Cuscuta lupuliformis asiatica Engelmann

Cuscuta lupuliformis asiatica Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 516. 1859.

Cuscuta flava Sievers, ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 516. 1859.

?*Cuscuta Epithymum* Sievers, ex Ledebour, Fl. Altaica 1: 293. 1829.

Flowers mostly pedicellate; anthers on short filaments; scales mostly free with unevenly fringed margins (bifid and entire scales sometimes occur in the same flower).

Eastern Europe and in western Asia from Siberia to Bokhara and eastward to Chinese Turkestan. On herbaceous and woody hosts.

Specimens examined.—RUSSIA: Volga River (*Fischer*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); River Angara (*Turczaniov* in 1833); 'Buchtarminsk' (*Karelin & Kariloff* 926); Prov. Kursk (*Pallon* 1583); Omsk (*Slowzow*); Semipalátinsk (*Schipcizinsky* 1299); distr. Pawlodar (*Kutscherovskaja* 860); Central Asia, alt. 2200 meters (*Chaffanjon* 1224).—CHINESE TURKESTAN: (*Merzbachter* in 1907); Sungaria (*Schrenk* 229; 306b).

127. *Cuscuta gigantea* Griffith

Cuscuta gigantea Griffith, *Notulae ad plantas asiaticas* 1: 243. 1847.—Engelmann, *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 516. 1859.

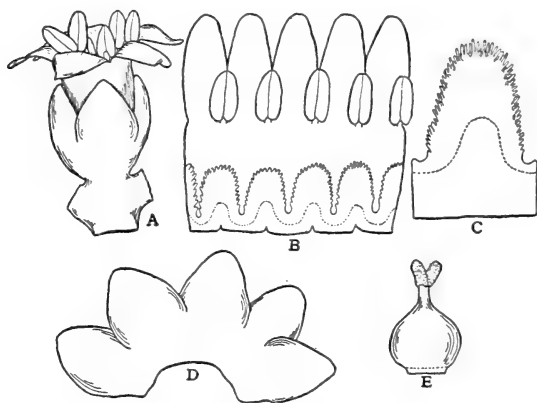


Fig. 127. *C. gigantea*.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 5–7 mm. long, short-pedicellate, in spike-like? clusters. Calyx about reaching the middle of the corolla tube, with the lobes rounded-ovate, obtuse, somewhat cristate, overlapping. Corolla lobes oblong, obtuse, reflexed, cristate, shorter than the cylindrical tube. Anthers sessile or subsessile, attached definitely below the sinuses. Scales ovate, fimbriated with numerous, short processes, about reaching the center of the tube. Ovary globose, style one, subulate, tapering into the ovary, stigmas about equal to, or shorter than, the style, flattened (ligulate). Capsule circumscissile. Matured seeds not seen.

Afghanistan. On *Tamarix*.

Specimens examined.—AFGHANISTAN: Siah-sung ravine, alt. 10,300 ft. (*Griffith* 1031 (683), the type, in the Kew herbarium); Topahee valley (hb. bot. gard. Sibpur).

***Cuscuta gigantea* Engelmanni** (Korshinsky) n. comb.

Cuscuta Engelmanni, Korshinsky, Mém. Acad. Imp. Sci. St. Petersbourg VIII. 4: 95. 1896.

Flowers about 5 mm. long. Scales profusely fimbriated and free. Styles much longer than the short stigmas. This form differs from *C. gigantea* principally in the much shorter stigmas, and proportionately shorter calyx. It much resembles *C. lupuliformis*, but with its profusely fimbriated scales and conic style it would appear to be more properly allied with *C. gigantea*.

Type.—'Hab. in decliviis argillosis jugi Alaici inter Gulcza et Langar distr. Osch copiose' (Korshinsky?, not seen).

Specimens examined.—Smakand-Bokhara (Fedtschenko 47, the only specimen examined, which agrees in most particulars with Korshinsky's description, and is taken to represent his *C. Engelmanni*).

128. ***Cuscuta monogyna* Vahl**

Cuscuta monogyna Vahl, Symbolae Bot. etc. 2: 32. 1791.—Sibthorp, Fl. Graeca 3: pl. 257. 1819.—Krocker, Fl. Siles. 4: suppl. pl. 2. 1823.—Mutel, Fl. Franç. f. 284. 1834.—Choisy, in DC. Prodr. 9: 450. 1845.—Reichenbach & Reichenbach f., Icon. Fl. Germ. 18: pl. 1343, f. 2. 1858.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 514. 1859.—Coste, Fl. France 2: 573. f. 2534. 1903.

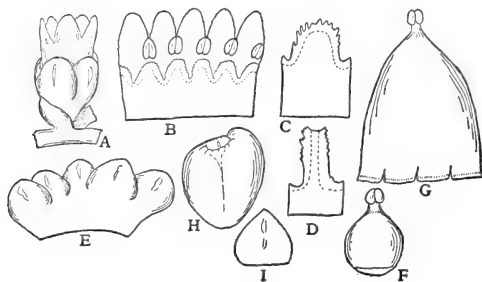


Fig. 128. *C. monogyna*.

Cuscuta orientalis Tournefort, Cor. Inst. Rei Herb. 45. 1703.

Cuscuta scandens, Brotero, Fl. Lusitan. 1: 208. 1804, ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 514. 1859.

Cuscuta astyla Engelmann, Bot. Zeit. 4: 276. 1846.

?*Cuscuta monogyna iberica* Koch, Linnaea 22: 747. 1849.

Monogynella Vahliaana DesMoulins, Études Org. Cusc. 65. 1853.

Monogynella Blancheana DesMoulins, in lit., ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 515. 1859.

Cuscuta monogyna pauciflora Post, Fl. Syria, Palestine and Sinai 565. 1896.

?*Cuscuta Merzbacheriana* Palibine, ex Fedtschenko, Jour. Russe Bot. 63. 1914.

Cuscuta tian-shanica Palibine, Jour. Russe Bot. 27. 1915.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, sessile or infrequently short-pedicellate, sometimes the fruit on pedicels as long as the capsule, in spike-like inflorescences of 1–4 flowered cymules, more or less fleshy. Calyx about enclosing the corolla, lobes orbicular-ovate, overlapping, obtuse, the edges uneven and medianally thickened. Corolla lobes oval-ovate, obtuse, crenulate, surface often granulate, upright, half to three-fourths as long as the short, cylindrical tube. Anthers sessile a little below the sinuses. Scales closely adnate with only a slight, dentate ridge free, bridged mostly at or somewhat below the middle, scarcely reaching the stamens, mostly truncated, or sometimes befid. Ovary globose-conic, short style about equal to the sub-globose or oval stigmas, or, infrequently, longer. Capsule ovate-conic or elongated-globose, circumscissile with a definite line of cleavage and leaving the dissepiment in the calyx, with the dried corolla capping it; seeds 3–3.5 mm. long, more or less rostrate, hilum oblong, transverse.

From France and northern Africa westward through Europe and central Asia to Sungaria, Afghanistan, and Persia. On a large number of different species of woody and herbaceous hosts, as *Rosa*, *Berberis*, *Rhamnus*, *Salix*, *Zizyphus*, *Pistacia*, *Paliurus*, *Chondrella*, *Vitis*, *Fraxinus*, *Citrus*, *Tamarix*, Leguminosæ, etc.

Type.—‘Hab. in Oriente.’ Not seen.

Specimens examined.—FRANCE: (*Gonnet*; *Requien*; *Bonneau* in 1875); *Beaucaire* (*Grenier* in 1850); *Tarascon* (*Maire* in 1835); *Montpellier* (*Bouchet*; *Godron*; *Delisle*).—GERMANY: *Silesia* (*Haussknecht* in 1867). GREECE (*Orphanides* 281; *Heldreich* 3471).—TURKEY: *Amasia* (*Bornmüller* 1232; 2655; 4509); *Cappadocie*, *Kaisariye* (*Balansa* 297; in 1856); *Macedonia* (*Bornmüller* 1580).—RUSSIA: *Astrakhan*, *Sarepta* (*Becker*). *Caucasus* (*Hohenacker*; *Koenig* 292; *Koenig* & *Woronow*).—BULGARIA: (*Schneider* 629).

AFRICA:—MOROCCO: (*Johandiez* 937b); *Nemours* (*Warnier* in 1869).

ASIA: GEORGIA: (*Hohenacker* in 1838).—SYRIA: (*Blanche* 51; 1434; *Haussknecht* in 1855; *Labillardière*; *Tournefort*); southern Syria (*Lowne* in 1863–64); *Beirut* (*Blanche* 174); *Jordan* (*Hooker* & *Hanbury* in 1860).—PALESTINE: *Jericho* (*Lelourneux* in 1881; *Meyers* & *Dinsmore* 5402); *Jaffa* (*Meyers* & *Dinsmore* 3522b); *Tiberias* (*Meyers* & *Dinsmore* 1402).—PERSIA: (*Belander* in 1825; *Bornmüller* 1240; *Haussknecht* 663; in 1868; *Buhse* in 1847); *Kermanshah* (*Nöe* 1032; *Haussknecht*); *Kuh-Daëna* (*Kotschy* 713); between *Meshet* & *Herat* (*hb. Bungeanum* in 1858).—RUSSIA: *Transcaspian Prov.*, *Askhabad* (*Sintenish* 1240); *Prov. Samarkand* (v. *Knorring* & *Minkwitz* 1590).—CHINESE TURKESTAN: *Tien Shan* (*Merzbacher* in 1908).—AFGHANISTAN: (*Griffith* 682; 684).

129. *Cuscuta Lehmanniana* Bunge

Cuscuta Lehmanniana Bunge in Alex. Lehmann, Reliquiae botanicae, in Mém. Sav. Étrang. St. Petersburg 7: 396. 1851.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 515. 1859.

Stems medium to coarse. Flowers 4–6 mm. long, sessile or subsessile, on pedicels shorter than the flowers (not infrequently with the pedicel elongating in fruit), arranged in thyrseoid clusters, sometimes prettily tinted with pink. Calyx mostly about reaching the middle of the corolla tube, deeply divided,

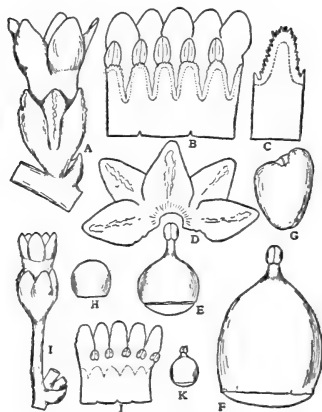


Fig. 129. A-H, *C. Lehmanniana*; I-K, var. *esquamata*.

lobes broadly overlapping, ovate, obtuse, commonly with an uneven median carina which may end in an acute point at the tip of the lobe, edges unevenly crenulated. Corolla cylindrical or funnel-form, soon bulging in the basal part about the enlarging fruit, lobes about half to three-fourths as long as the tube, strongly crenulated, mostly ovate-orbicular, obtuse, upright to somewhat spreading, the surface of the lobes, and less frequently the other parts of the corolla, granulated by projecting cells. Anthers oblong, sessile definitely below the sinuses. Scales closely adherent with only a narrow, but abundantly fringed, edge free, which usually covers the base of the anthers, bridged at about the middle. Ovary globose or somewhat conic, with oval, somewhat elongated stigmas, the style mostly not exceeding the ovary. Capsule globose-ovoid, circumscissile in a definite line, leaving the ovate dissepiment in the calyx, the withered corolla carried at the apex; seeds 3–4 mm. long, oblong or ovoid, rostrate, hilum linear, crooked, terminal, transverse.

Samarkand, Bokhara, Russian and Chinese Turketan. Mostly on woody hosts.

Specimens examined.—CENTRAL ASIA: Prov. Samarkand (*v. Knorring* 104; *Budogski* 817); Dist. Perowsk (*v. Knorring & Minkwitz* 334); Bokhara, on the banks of the Jan-Darja (*Lehmann*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Central Asia (*Lipsky*). Turkestan (*Fedtschenko* 1; in 1897; *Capus* 967; 968; in 1881); Farab (*Litwinow* 1587); Bokhara, steppes (*Jaccard* in 1897); Prov. Syr-Darja, Tashkent (*Vvedensky* 153); Transcaspian and Bokhara desert (*Adiassewich* in 1908). Chinese Turkestan (*Karolhoff & Krauss*).

Cuscuta Lehmanniana esquamata Engelm

Cuscuta Lehmanniana esquamata Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 515. 1859.

Flowers pedicellate; anthers small and oval; scales reduced to wings, or lacking; corolla lobes less granulated and with smaller stigmas than in *C. Lehmanniana*.

Persia.

Specimens examined.—PERSIA: Mont Sipyle, au-dessus de Magnesia, on *Pistacia* (*Balansa* 411, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); between Nischapur and Mechhed (*hb. Bungeanum* in 1858).

Section CALLIANCHE

Cuscuta section *Callianche* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 518. 1859.

Stigmas conic or elongated-subulate, but always pointed, sessile or on a short, single style. Only one species included.

130. *Cuscuta reflexa* Roxburgh

Cuscuta reflexa Roxburgh, Plants of the Coast of Coromandel 2: 3. *pl.* 104. 1798.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 273. 1841.—Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 518. 1859.—Curtis, Bot. Mag. 37: *pl.* 6566. 1881.—Collett, Fl. Simelensis 340. *f.* 107. 1902.—Basu, Indian Med. Pl. pt. 3. *pl.* 668A. 1918. Not Decaisne.

Cuscuta verrucosa Sweet, British Flower Garden 1²: *pl.* 6. 1823. Not Engelm.

Cuscuta reflexa verrucosa Hooker, Exotic Flora 2: *pl.* 150. 1825.

Cuscuta Hookeri Sweet, Hortus Brit. 2: 290. 1826.

?*Kadurias reflexa* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.

Cuscuta macrantha Don. Gen. Syst. Gard. and Bot. 4: 305. 1837.

Cuscuta grandiflora Wallich, Cat. no. 1318. Not H.B.K.

Cuscuta megalantha Steudel, Nomenclator Bot. 1: 456. 1840.

Cuscuta elatior Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 273. 1841.

Cuscuta reflexa grandiflora Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 518. 1859.

Stems coarse. Flowers 5–10 mm. long (mostly about 6–8 mm.), sessile, or more commonly on pedicels which are shorter than the flowers, in loose, paniculate cymes, or sometimes in small cymules of one or two flowers. Calyx short, mostly not reaching the middle of the corolla tube, lobes

rounded-ovate, deeply divided, obtuse, overlapping at the base, frequently irregular at the edge, sometimes more or less fleshy, verrucose or carinate. Corolla lobes oval-ovate, obtuse, upright, spreading or reflexed, much shorter than the cylindrical tube (usually one-fourth to one-third as long).

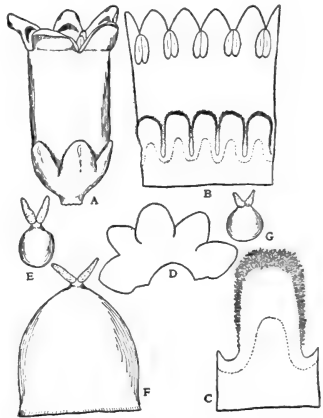


Fig. 130. A-F, *C. reflexa*;
G, var. *anguina*.

Anthers oval-oblong or linear, mostly on short filaments which are commonly attached just below the sinus. Scales scarcely, or about, reaching the middle of the tube, bridged below the middle, oblong or ovate, fimbriae abundant, fine, multicellular and branching. Ovary oval, pointed to form a single, short, thick style, stigmas conic to elongated (in some slightly flattened, ligulate), subulate, mostly longer than the style, divergent. Capsule globose-conic, 5–10 mm. long, often one-seeded, circumscissile with a well defined line of cleavage, carrying the withered corolla at the top, or soon falling off; seeds 3–3.5 mm. long, more or less rostrate, hilum a narrow, transverse, terminal line.

From Afghanistan and Baluchistan throughout northern India to Yunnan, China and in Java and Ceylon. On a great many different hosts, as *Lavatera*, *Doranta*, *Aguilegia*, *Fragaria*, *Nerium*, *Adholoda*, *Viburnum*, *Parkinsonia*, *Coffea*, *Calotropis*, *Zizyphus*, *Apluda*, *Achyranthes*, *Peristrophe*, *Capparis*, *Melia*, *Carissa*, *Clerodendron*, *Cocculus*, *Thevetia*, *Citrus*, etc.

Type.—Not definitely known.

Specimens examined.—INDIA: (*Jacquemont* 1109; 2183; 2313; *Wallich* 1319²; hb. *Wight* 2320; *Hooker*); Punjab, Mt. Tilla (*Stewart* 734); Sialkot (*Stewart* 582); Lahore (*Kashyap* in 1923; *Stewart* 824; 824 $\frac{1}{2}$); Murree Hills (*Stewart* 4119); Kulan, Sind valley (*Stewart* 3403); Sikkim (*Clarke* 25104; *Hooker*); Nepal (*Wallich* 1318); Kashmir (*Stewart* 7224 $\frac{1}{2}$); Kanowar (coll. ? in 1847); United Provinces, Allahabad (*Dudgeon* in 1923); Saharanpur (*Gamble* 25677); Dehra-Dun (*Gammie*); Himalayan region (*Hooker & Thomson*; *Edgeworth* in 1844); Khasia (*Hooker & Thomson*); Vale of Rocks (*Clarke* 40354B; 45470); Bengal (*R.L.H.* in 1893); Jessore (*Clarke* 4156); Suighbhum (*Clarke* 34262D & F); Ganges Plain (*Thomson*); Kumaon (*Strachney & Winterbottom* 1).—AFGHANISTAN: (*Griffith*).—CHINA: (*Maire* in 1912); Yunnan (*Henry* 12738; *Forrest* 2980).—JAVA: (*Backer* 8344; 25298; *Zollinger* 2839; *Koorders* 37381B).—CEYLON: (*Thomson* in 1845; *Gardner* 616).

***Cuscuta reflexa anguina* (Edgeworth) n. comb.**

Cuscuta anguina Edgeworth, Trans. Linn. Soc. London 20: 87. 1851.

Cuscuta reflexa brachystigma Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 519. 1859.

Cuscuta reflexa Wallich, Cat. in part.—Edgeworth in Linn. Trans., Choisy, in DC. Prodr., and most authors. Not Roxburgh, ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 519. 1859.

Cuscuta pentandra Heyne in hb. Petrop., ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 519. 1859.

Flowers mostly smaller (about 6 mm. long), lobes of the corolla commonly one-third to one-half as long as the tube; anthers mostly shorter, and sessile at the sinuses; stigmas short, conic, closely sessile, and more or less erect. Some of the specimens listed here are intermediate between this and *C. reflexa*.

India, particularly in the eastern region, and western China. On *Urtica*, Rubiaceae, *Rosa*, *Indigofera*, *Plectranthus*, etc.

Specimens examined.—INDIA: (*Hehne*; *Jacquemont* 149; 2520; *Wallich* 1319¹); Himalaya, alt. 5–6000 ft. (*Edgeworth* 450); Western Himalaya (*Thomson*; hb. *Schlagint-*

weit in 1856); Black Mt. expedition, Sudal Pass (*Duthie* 7533); Bengal, Calcutta (*Gaudichaud* 129, the type of Engelmann's var. *brachystigma*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Sikkim (*Gammie* 757); Hyderabad (*Campbell* 1834); Kashmir (*Duthie* 13527; *Stewart* 3407); behind Dal Lake (*Stewart* 3313); Burma (*Mokim* 997).—CHINA: Tsang-chang? (*Delavay* 3612); Yunnan (*Forrest* 3014); Ta-li Fu (*Schneider* 2886; *Delavay* 3521); west of Ta-li Fu, Mekong water shed (*Rock* 6593).—MAURITIUS, Moka 'naturalized' (*Johnston* in 1887).

Subgenus *Cuscuta*

Cuscuta Bauhin, Pinax 219. 1671.—Linnaeus, Sp. Pl. 124. 1753.—Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 3: 673. 1845.

Schrebera Linnaeus, Sp. Pl. 2d ed. 1662. 1763.

Cassylha (Gesner) ex S. F. Gray, Nat. Arr. Brit. Pl. 2: 345. 1821.

Lepimes Rafinesque, Flora Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.

Epilinella Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 3: 673. 1845.

Epithymum Opiz, Seznam 40. 1852.

Succuta Des Moulins, Études Org. Cusc. 74. 1853.

Cuscuta group *Cuscuta* proper Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 459. 1859.

Subgenus *Succuta* Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 111. 1921.

Styles mostly about equal, stigmas elongated, cylindrical (rarely clavate or short conic). Species belonging in this subgenus are all natives of the Old World. *C. Epithymum*, *C. Epilinum*, *C. europaea* and *C. approximata* have been introduced into North America. A few specimens of *C. Epithymum* have also been seen from South America.

KEY TO THE SECTIONS

Capsule not circumscissile. CLEISTOCOCCA p. 261

Capsule irregularly circumscissile

Styles definite and slender. PACHYSTIGMA p. 262

Styles lacking, or very short and thick. EPISTIGMA p. 268

Capsule regularly circumscissile, styles and stigmas slender. EUCUSCUTA p. 273

Section CLEISTOCOCCA

Section *Cleistococca* Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 473. 1859.

Flowers sessile, in compact clusters; capsule remaining closed, closely invested by the corolla, breaking loose from the persistent calyx at maturity, styles short, subulate, stigmas pointed.

131. *Cuscuta capitata* Roxburgh

Cuscuta capitata Roxburgh, Hortus Bengal. 12. 1814; Flora Indica 1: 468. 1820.—

Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 473. 1859.

Cuscusta rosea Jacquemont in herb.

?*Anthanema capitata* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 90. 1836.

Cuscuta pulchella altaica Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 472. 1859.

Stems slender and often reddish. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, often red or rose colored, not infrequently 4-parted, subsessile, or on pedicels nearly as long as the flowers, in dense, umbellate-cymose clusters, papillate. Calyx about as long as the corolla tube, deeply divided, lobes ovate-lanceolate, acute to acuminate, not overlapping. Corolla cylindrical,

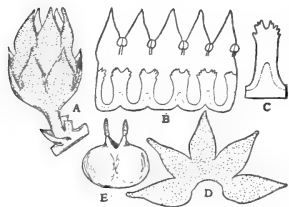


Fig. 131. *C. capitata*.

soon becoming globular about the developing capsule, lobes upright or connivent, ovate to lanceolate, acute, shorter than the tube, so closely investing the fruit that it is difficult to remove the corolla entire, except in young flowers. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, filaments about equal to the small, oval anthers. Scales shorter than the tube, or nearly reaching the stamens, extremely thin, narrow, toothed, bifid, or dentate at the top, bridged low. Styles subulate and about equal

to, or shorter than, the young ovary, stigmas elongated and about equal to, or shorter than, the styles. Capsule very thin, intrastylar opening relatively large, entirely surrounded and enclosed by the tough corolla, not circumscissile, but the capsule with the investing corolla very easily breaking away at maturity; seeds 3–4, about 1 mm. long, oval, hilum short, oblong, perpendicular or oblique.

A well marked species with its papillate flowers and type of fruit. I cannot distinguish Engelmann's *C. pulchella altaica*, as represented by the Pallas specimen from Sarepta and the Sievers specimen from the Altai, from this.

Central Asia from Sarepta to the Altai and Himalayas, mostly at high altitudes. Hosts chiefly low herbs.

Type.—India (Roxburgh. Not seen).

Specimens examined.—ASTRAKHAN: Sarepta (*hb. Pallas*).—SAMARKAND: (Bornmüller 275; 448; Komarov in 1893).—AFGHANISTAN: (Griffith). On the Altai (Sievers).—INDIA: Himalaya region (Jacquemont 1550), Kunawar, alt. 7–10,000 ft. (Thomson); Kumaon (Thomson; Strachney & Winterbottom 3); Kashmir, alt. 12,000 ft. (Clarke 29893A).

Section PACHYSTIGMA

Perianth lobes acute or obtusish, scales prominent. Stigmas short-conic to cylindrical, shorter than, or about equaling the slender, or subulate styles. Capsules remaining closed, or opening by an irregular line of dehiscence.

KEY TO THE SUBSECTIONS

Capsules not circumscissile CUCULLATAE p. 263
Capsules opening by an irregular line AFRICANAE p. 263

Subsection CUCULLATAE

Capsule remaining closed. Styles subulate, stigmas short, conic, corolla lobes cucullate.

132. *Cuscuta cucullata* Yuncker

Cuscuta cucullata Yuncker, Candollea 3: 318. 1928.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers about 2 mm. long, somewhat fleshy, glandular, on short pedicels, in loose clusters. Calyx about equaling the corolla tube, thickened at the basal part, lobes ovate, acute. Corolla lobes upright to somewhat spreading, triangular, acute, inflexed, with cucullate tips, longer than the campanulate tube. Stamens somewhat shorter than the corolla lobes, filaments slightly subulate and longer than the oval anthers. Scales oblong, truncated, fringed with short processes, reaching the stamens, bridged a little below the middle. Ovary globose, more or less depressed, on a short, thickened base, styles shorter than the ovary, divergent, subulate, stigmas conic and much shorter than the styles. Capsule depressed-globose, protruding from the withered corolla about its base, not circumscissile, styles widely divergent, intrastylar opening large. No well matured seeds seen.

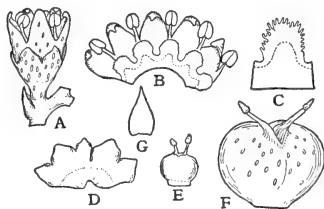


Fig. 132. *C. cucullata*.

This species differs from *C. appendiculata*, with which it is closely related, in its subulate, divergent styles, and conic stigmas.

Specimens examined.—Natal Colony, District Alexander, Station Dumisa, alt. 600 meters (*Rudatis* 827, the type, in the Delessert herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

Subsection AFRICANAE

Capsules opening late and irregularly, stigmas short, clavate or cylindrical, calyx regular or angled at the sinuses. All South African species.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

- Flowers about 2 mm. long, corolla lobes cucullate, stigmas short, clavate. 133. *C. Gerrardii*
- Flowers larger, not cucullate, stigmas longer
- Calyx not especially angled
- Calyx mostly shorter than the corolla tube
- Style mostly much longer than the comparatively short stigmas. 134. *C. africana*

- Style about equaling the stigmas, and coarser.....135. *C. natalensis*
 Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube.....136. *C. nitida*
 Calyx strikingly angled at the sinuses.....137. *C. angulata*

133. *Cuscuta Gerrardii* Baker

Cuscuta Gerrardii Baker in Dyer, Flora Capensis 4²: 84. 1904.

Stems slender. Flowers about 2 mm. long, on short pedicels, more or less glandular, membranous. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, or about as long,

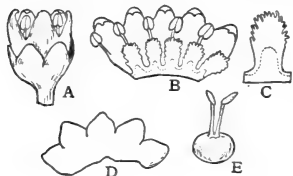


Fig. 133. *C. Gerrardii*.

lobes ovate, obtuse, or acutish, slightly overlapping, loose about the corolla. Corolla lobes ovate, acute, tips cucullate, about equaling the campanulate tube, upright. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments about equaling the oval anthers. Scales ovate, about reaching the stamens, bridged below the middle. Styles slender and longer than the globose ovary, stig-

mas somewhat clavate, shorter than the styles. Capsules or seeds not seen. The ovary does not indicate whether the capsule would or would not be circumscissile.

This species is tentatively placed in this subsection because of its general resemblance to other species belonging here. Better specimens may show the capsule to remain closed which would place it in the subsection CUCULLATAE. This species also closely resembles *C. cucullata*, but differs with its more membranous flowers, longer and more slender styles and longer stigmas and, perhaps, circumscissile fruit.

Specimens examined.—SOUTHEASTERN AFRICA: Damp places, Zululand (*Gerrard* 1337, the type number, in the Kew herbarium). Known only from the type locality.

134. *Cuscuta africana* Thunberg

Cuscuta africana Thunberg, Flora Capensis 3: 568. 1813.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 272. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 454. 1845, in part.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 475. 1859.

?*Schrebera schinoides* Linnaeus, Sp. Pl. 2d ed. 1662. 1763; f. in Nova Acta Reg. Soc. Sci. Upsal. 1: pl. 5. f. 1. 1773.

Cuscuta americana Thunberg, Prodr. Pl. Capen. 1: 32. 1794. Not Linnaeus.

?*Nemepis africana* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.

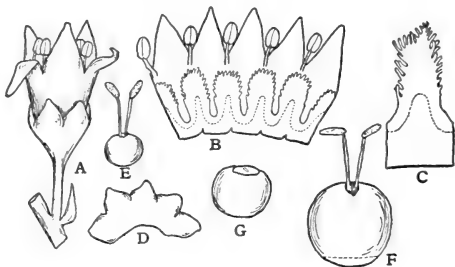
Cuscuta capensis Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 271, pl. 1, f. 4. 1841.—Harvey, Thesaurus Capensis 1: 29. pl. 39, 1859.

Cuscuta africana capensis Baker in Dyer, Fl. Capensis 4²: 85. 1904.

Cuscuta Keetii Schlechter mss. in hb. Albany Museum.

Cuscuta myricoides Druce in Bot. Exch. Club and Soc. British Isls. Rept. for 1913, 3: 416. 1914.

Stems medium. Flowers mostly 3–4 mm. long, on pedicels longer or shorter than the flowers, in loose or sometimes compact clusters. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, lobes triangular-ovate, obtusish. Corolla lobes mostly about equaling the campanulate-funnel-form tube, spreading to reflexed, acute or obtuse. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments longer than the oval anthers. Scales about reaching the stamens, sometimes exerted, bridged below the middle, oblong, fringed. Styles slender, longer than the globose ovary, and also longer than the thickened, oblong stigmas. Capsule globose, irregularly circumscissile, withered corolla carried towards the base of the capsule; seeds globose, hilum terminal, narrow, umbilical area irregular.

Fig. 134. *C. africana*.

There is considerable variation in the size of the flowers and proportion of its parts. This species is readily distinguished from *C. nitida* by its shorter calyx and longer styles, and from *C. natalensis* by its mostly longer styles, etc.

Engelmann believed that Linnaeus had this species in mind when he described and illustrated his *Schrebera schinoides*. Linnaeus' figure, while differing in several points, seems to agree better with this species than with any other south African form, and it is possible that it is the same as Thunberg's *C. africana*. There are no south African species represented in the Linnaean herbarium, however, nor does Linnaeus in his description, which also includes part of the host, show exactly which species he had in mind. The writer hesitates, therefore, to supplant Thunberg's well known and universally applied name with Linnaeus' somewhat doubtful one.

Cape region of South Africa. On woody hosts.

Type.—Not seen.

Specimens examined.—SOUTH AFRICA: Cape region (Burchell 5730; Burman; Drege 7833; Zeyher 3447; Willdenow hb. 3161; Ecklon & Zeyher 22. 70. 10; Thom 508); Knysna (Keet 1009); Georgetown (Alexander in 1847); Montagu Pass, Outeniqua Mts. (Rehmann 218); Langebergen, near Riversdale, alt. 2000 ft. (Schlechter 1842); Uitenhage div. (MacOwan 1933; Drege); Vanstaadesberg, alt. 1000 ft. (Drege in 1838); Humansdorp division, Kromme River (Bolus 2406).

135. *Cuscuta natalensis* Baker

Cuscuta natalensis Baker in Dyer, Flora Capensis 4²: 85. 1904.

Stems medium. Flowers 4–7 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than the flowers, in cymose clusters. Calyx much shorter than the corolla tube, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, tips often spreading. Corolla lobes triangular-lanceolate, acute, half to about as long as the campanulate-cylindrical tube, upright to spreading or reflexed. Scales oblong, nearly reaching the stamens, or shorter, fringed with medium length processes, bridged below the middle. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments about equal to the oval or more or less sagittate anthers. Styles slender and about as long as the thickened stigmas, both together greater than the globose ovary. Capsule globose, late and irregularly breaking away at the base, intrastylar opening large, withered corolla surrounding or capping the capsule; seeds 1–1.25 mm. long, rounded, hilum a short line, oblique.

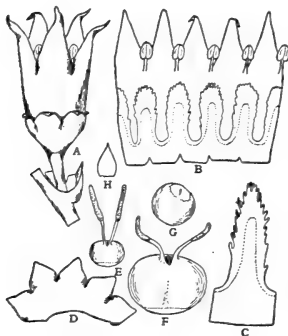


Fig. 135. *C. natalensis*.

This species differs from *C. nitida* in its more membranous flowers and in the shape and proportion of the perianth parts, and from *C. africana* in the proportion and length of style and stigmas which in this species are coarser, and also in the more lanceolate corolla lobes.

South Africa.

Specimens examined.—Natal (Cooper 2790; 2791; 2785); Inanda, on *Chrytia* (Wood 596, the type, a specimen in the Kew herbarium); Bothashile (Wood in 1891); dist. Alexandra, alt. 1100 meters (Rudatis 1666); Zululand, Ngyassa, on shrubs (Wylie in 1909); dist. Kentani, Fairview, alt. 2000 ft. among tall grasses and herbs (Pegler 1508).

136. *Cuscuta nitida* Meyer

Cuscuta nitida E. Meyer in herb., ex Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 272, pl. 2. f. 1. 1841. also in DC., Prodr. 9: 454. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 474. 1859.

Cuscuta africana Ecklon & Zeyher in herb.

Cuscuta africana a Drege in herb.

Cuscuta Burmanni Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 273. 1841.

Stems medium. Flowers somewhat fleshy and granulate, especially young flowers, not infrequently reddish in color, 3–5 mm. long, on pedicels shorter than, or nearly equaling, the flowers, in loose, cymose clusters. Calyx deep,

lobes mostly short, triangular, acute, or in some flowers lanceolate and longer than the corolla tube. Corolla lobes spreading or reflexed, lanceolate, acute, equaling or exceeding the campanulate tube. Stamens about half as long as the corolla lobes, filaments longer than the oval anthers. Scales large, oblong, or, in old flowers, somewhat deltoid, reaching the stamens, fringed, bridged at, or below, the middle. Ovary globose, styles more or less divaricate and about equaling the oblong, thickened stigmas, both exceeding the ovary. Capsule circumscissile with a small basal opening, globose, with a depressed area about the base of the styles, carrying the withered corolla at the top, leaving the obcordate dissepiment in the calyx; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, hilum small, rounded or oblong.

Fig. 136. *C. nitida*.

This species differs from *C. africana* in the acute calyx lobes which exceed the corolla tube, and in the shorter styles. Considerable variation in the length of styles and stigmas is found in the different specimens examined.

South Africa.

Specimens examined.—SOUTH AFRICA: (*Nereaux*; *Ecklon* 341; 1010; *Ecklon & Zeyher* 1.11; 62.11; 21.1.11; 20.7.11; *Drege* in 1835; in 1838; *Bolus* 4427B; *Zeyher* 1235; *Meyer*; *Schlechter* 9047; 9093; 7271; *Mund & Maire*; *Bowie*; *Burman*, the type? of *C. Burmanni*; a specimen grown in the Cambridge botanical garden on *Hermannia* from seed sent from south Africa by Prof. Pearson); Dry hillsides between Hex River and Kradouw Krantz, alt. 700 ft. (*Pearson* 5248); Port Natal (*Drege*); Miller's Point (*Wolley-Dod* 859); Piquetberg (*Stevens & Glover* 8760); Paarlberg, alt. 2000 ft. (*Drege*, taken as the type, in the DeCandolle herbarium); Lions Head, Cape Town (*Alexander*; *Burchell* 291).

137. *Cuscuta angulata* Engelmänn

Cuscuta angulata Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 474. 1859.

Cuscuta africana Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 272. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 454. 1845, in part.

Cuscuta africana c. *Drege*, in herb.

Cuscuta pentaptera Engelmänn, in herb. Berol.

Cuscuta falkiiiformis Schlechter, Bot. Jahrb. 24: 449. 1897.

Stems slender. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, often glandular, on pedicels longer or shorter than the flowers, in loose fasciculate cymes, bracts ovate to mostly lanceolate, acute and numerous on the elongated pedicels. Calyx as long as the

corolla tube, lobes triangular, acute, angled at the sinuses by the protrusion of the calyx to form prominent wings. Corolla lobes triangular to lanceolate, edges sometimes irregular, upright to spreading, as long as, or exceeding, the campanulate, more or less angular tube which is commonly ridged opposite the

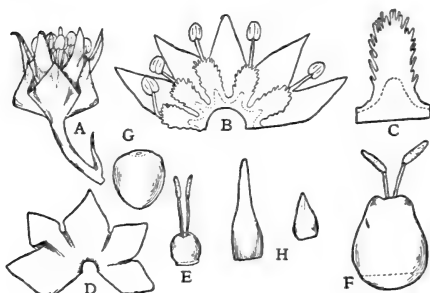


Fig. 137. *C. angulata*.

corolla lobes to coincide with the calyx angles. Stamens shorter than the lobes, slender filaments longer than the oval, somewhat versatile anthers. Scales oblong or spatulate, bridged low, reaching the stamens, or exserted, fringed with moderate processes. Stigmas oblong and shorter than, or about equaling, the slender styles, both together exceeding the

globose ovary. Capsule globose-pyriform, circumscissile, with the withered corolla about the top, intrastylar opening small; seeds solitary in the capsules examined, cordate, with a terminal hilum.

This very attractive species is easily recognized by its markedly angled calyx.

Cape region of South Africa.

Specimens examined.—SOUTH AFRICA: (Roxburgh; Drege; Burchell 7792; Schlechter 9506; Mund & Maire, labelled *C. pentaptera* Engelm in hb. Berol.; Bolus 8580); Howhock, alt. 2500 ft. (Schlechter 7381, the type of *C. falkiiformis*, a specimen in the Boissier herbarium); Port Natal (Drege); Dutuitskloff, alt. 3000 ft., on *Staavia* (Drege, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Section EPISTIGMA

Cuscuta section *epistigma* Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 471. 1859.

Flowers sessile or mostly short-pedicellate, in compact, or loose, umbellate clusters. Styles essentially lacking, or represented by very short knobs; stigmas cylindrical or somewhat subulate; capsule late and irregularly circumscissile.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Flowers about 4 mm. long

Calyx truncated, lobes scarcely evident, stigmas long. 138. *C. Haussknechtii*

Calyx not truncated, lobes definite, stigmas shorter. 139. *C. Kotschyana*

Flowers mostly 2–3 mm. long

Corolla lobes mostly shorter than the tube, flowers commonly 5-parted, reddish. . . .

140. *C. pulchella*

Corolla lobes mostly about equaling the tube, flowers commonly 4-parted, yellowish. . . . 141. *C. pedicellata*

138. *Cuscuta Haussknechtii* n. sp.

Flores circ. 4 mm. longi, subsessiles, periantho 4 aut 5 fisso. Calyx altus, cupulatus, lobis non manifestis, truncatis. Corolla campanulata, lobis ovato-lanceolatis, longioribus quam tubus, acutis. Scalae oblongae aut spatulatae. Styli brevissimi, stigmata plerumque longior a quam ovarium globosum.

Stems medium. Flowers about 4 mm. long, subsessile, on short pedicels, in compact clusters?, somewhat fleshy, 4- or 5-parted. Calyx deep, cupulate, about enclosing the corolla, lobes scarcely distinguishable, truncated, represented only by very short projections. Corolla campanulate, lobes ovate-lanceolate, longer than the tube, spreading to reflexed, acute. Stamens shorter than the lobes, oval anthers on short filaments. Scales oblong or spatulate, bridged low, toothed about the truncated or rounded top, about reaching the stamens. Styles very short, stigmas mostly longer than the globose ovary. Capsules and seeds not seen.

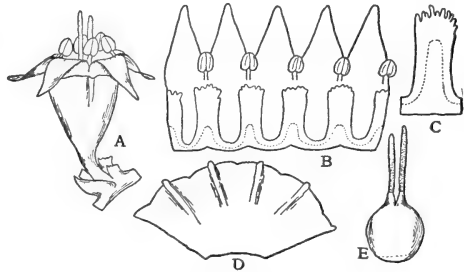


Fig. 138. *C. Haussknechtii*.

This species closely resembles *C. Kotschyana* in many particulars, but is separable on the basis of its strikingly truncated calyx and longer stigmas. Only a fragmentary specimen has been seen.

Specimens examined.—'Persica austro-occidentalis Kuh-nur et Sawers' (*Haussknecht* in 1868, the type, in the Boissier herbarium).

139. *Cuscuta Kotschyana* Boissier

Cuscuta Kotschyana Boissier, Diagn. Pl. Or. Nov. I. 7: 29. 1846.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 471. 1859.

Cuscuta persica Decaisne in Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 470. 1859.

Cuscuta Stapfiana Palibine, Jour. Russe Bot. 25. 1915.

Stems medium. Flowers 3.5–4 mm. long, on short pedicels, or sessile, in compact, glomerulate clusters, somewhat fleshy and often papillate. Calyx more or less loose about the corolla which it encloses, lobes short, broadly tri-

angular, acute, with a somewhat fleshy apex. Corolla lobes about equal to, or longer than, the campanulate tube, erect to spreading, ovate-lanceolate, acuminate, tips often papillate. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments about equal to the oval anthers. Scales oblong or ovate, reaching the stamens, often truncated, dentate or shallowly fimbriated at the top, bridged low. Ovary globose, styles lacking, or very short, stigmas cylindrical, or slightly tapering. Capsule circumscissile, carrying the withered corolla about it.

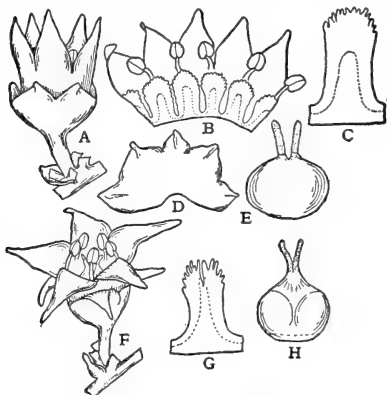


Fig. 139. A-E, *C. Kotschyana*; F-H, var. *caudata*.

I have examined Aucher-Eloy's specimen in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris which represents Decaisne's *C. persica* and which is also the specimen seen by Engelmann and considered by him as distinct from *C. Kotschyana*. I am, however, unable to see how this specimen specifically differs from *C. Kotschyana*. In the young flowers the stigmas are white with no styles discernible, or represented only by very short knobs. In the mature fruit, however, the tips of some stigmas are brownish

which may account for the fact that Engelmann considered Decaisne's *C. persica* as having longer styles.

Persia, Afghanistan, and Baluchistan.

Specimens examined.—PERSIA: Shiraz (*Stapf* in 1885); Ispahan (*Aucher-Eloy*, the type of *C. persica*, in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris); southern Persia in m. Kuh-Däna (*Kotschy* 749, the type, a specimen in the Boissier herbarium); Khorasan, Nischapur (*hb. Bungeanum*); Montes Avroman & Schahu (*Hausknecht* 661a); between Kerman & Yezd (*hb. Bungeanum*).—AFGHANISTAN: Hari-rud Valley (*Aitchison* 430, taken to represent the type of *C. Stapfiana*; 1089).—BALUCHISTAN: west Himalayas, Gwal, alt. 5500 ft. (*Duthie* in 1883).

***Cuscuta Kotschyana caudata* Bornmüller & Schwarz**

Cuscuta Kotschyana caudata Bornmüller & Schwarz, Repert. Spec. Nov. 26: 57. f. 3. 1924.

Perianth lobes long, attenuated-caudate, ovary and fruit more conic-globose than in the typical form. Otherwise it seems very similar to *C. Kotschyana*.

Persia.

Type.—Persia, Sultanabad (Strauss in 1889. Not seen).

Specimens examined.—PERSIA: (Pichler); Mt. Schahu (Haussknecht 661).

140. *Cuscuta pulchella* Engelmänn

Cuscuta pulchella Engelmänn. Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 472. 1859.

Cuscuta pulchella affghana Engelman, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 472. 1859.

Stems slender. Flowers 2.5–3 mm. long, on pedicels shorter or longer than the flowers, in umbellate-cymose clusters, fleshy and reddish. Calyx about reaching the corolla lobes, rather fleshy and thickened at the base, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, slightly overlapping at the base. Corolla lobes ovate acute, slightly papillate, erect, shorter than the campanulate-cylindrical tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, oval, versatile anthers about equal to the filaments. Scales reaching the stamens, oblong, fringed about the top and more sparingly along the sides, bridged low. Ovary globose, styles lacking, stigmas elongated and cylindric. Matured fruit not seen.

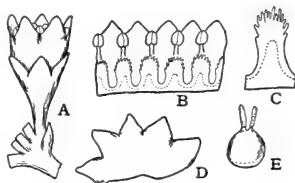


Fig. 140. *C. pulchella*.

A very pretty and well characterized species.

Afghanistan. On *Alhagi*, etc.

Specimens examined.—AFGHANISTAN: Topchee, in dry spots (Griffith 690, taken to represent the type, in the Kew herbarium; 691).

141. *Cuscuta pedicellata* Ledebour

Cuscuta pedicellata Ledebour, Fl. Altaica 1: 293. icon. *pl.* 234. 1829.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 269. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 453. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 472. 1859.

Cuscuta arabica Fresenius, Beiträge zur Flora von Aegypten und Arabien, in Mus. Senckenb. 1: 165. 1834.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 271. *pl.* 1, f. 2. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 453. 1845.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 472. 1859.

Cuscuta Epithymum Bové, ex Choisy in DC. Prodr. 9: 453. 1845.

Cassutha arabica DesMoulins, Études Org. Cusc. 72. 1853.

Grammica arabica DesMoulins, Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr. 1: 298. 1854.

Cuscuta arabica aegyptiaca Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 473. 1859.

Cuscuta lentis Stapf, Denkschr. Acad. Wien 1: 21. 1885.

Cuscuta turcomanica Winkl in Radde, Transcaspien 144. 1890, nomen nudum.—Pallbine, in Jour. Russe Bot. 27. 1915.

Cuscuta aegyptiaca Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 59: 490. *pl.* 12. 1912.

Stems slender. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, rarely subsessile, commonly on pedicels equaling or sometimes exceeding the flowers, in umbellate glomerules of

3-8 flowers, mostly 4-parted, somewhat fleshy. 'Calyx somewhat rotate or cupulate, about reaching the lobes of the corolla, loose about the corolla, lobes triangular, acute or obtusish, not overlapping. Corolla globular-campanulate in young flowers, soon becoming the shape of the capsule which it closely invests, lobes connivent or upright to spreading, triangular-ovate, acute, about

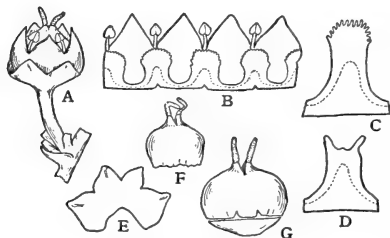


Fig. 141. *C. pedicellata*.

as long as the tube. Stamens shorter than, or about equaling, the corolla lobes, filaments subulate and longer than the oval-cordate to reniform anthers. Scales mostly oblong, about as long as the tube, or shorter, bridged low, thin, dentate about the truncated apex, or sometimes bifid or reduced (entire and bifid scales sometimes present in the same flower). Ovary globose-conic, styles represented by two,

short, more or less flattened projections, stigmas slender, shorter than the ovary. Corolla closely investing and surrounding the globose-depressed capsule which breaks irregularly with a ragged edge at the thin base; seeds usually 4 in a capsule, about 1.25 mm. long, slightly oblique, hilum rounded or short-oblong, perpendicular.

There is considerable variation in the size of the flowers and in the length of the pedicels. The scales are also variable with different forms sometimes occurring in the same flower. I am unable to distinguish specifically the species which I include here, nor do I believe, on the evidence shown in the specimens examined, that the variety *aegyptiaca* should be maintained as I find no constancy in the shape of the anthers or scales or in the length of the pedicels.

Egypt and Arabia to Persia, Armenia, and Central Asia. On various hosts, as *Galium*, *Artemisia*, *Trifolium*, *Trigonella*, *Eruca*, *Alhagi*, etc.

Specimens examined.—EGYPT: (Schweinfurth 107; 146; Kralik in 1848; Ascherson 537; Boré 354; Lippi; Aucher-Eloy 1418; Fischer in 1836); Libyan desert (Ascherson 353; 1070); Memphis (Letourneux in 1887); Alexandria (Ehrenberg; Letourneux 104); Cairo (Clarke 32053).—ARABIA: (Schimper 140).—PERSIA: (Pichler); Bandar Abbas (Bornmüller 473); Hamadan (Pichler in 1882, the type of *C. lentis*, a specimen in the Kew herbarium).—ARMENIA: (Koch in 1837); Mt. Ararat (*hb. Cosson 346*).—SYRIA: Ain Sultan (Miss Osborn 257).—TURKESTAN: (Radde in 1886, taken to represent *C. turcomanica*).—CENTRAL ASIA: Samarkand, near Artscha-Maidan (Fedtschenko 57); Ashabad (Sintenis 329); Altai (Ledebour, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).

Section EUCUSCUTA

Cuscuta group *Cuscuta*, section *Eucuscuta* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 460. 1859.

Flowers mostly sessile (pedicellate in first subsection), in compact, glomerulate clusters, membranous or fleshy; capsule circumscissile, styles mostly slender with elongated, slender, terete stigmas. Typically of the Old World.

KEY TO THE SUBSECTIONS

- Flowers pedicellate, calyx truncated and with the lobes scarcely evident..... BABYLONICAE p. 273
- Flowers mostly sessile, calyx not truncated and with definite lobes
- Flowers mostly more membranous than fleshy; styles short, flowers commonly 4-parted (5-parted in *C. Epilinum*).....EUROPAEAE p. 274
- Flowers membranous or fleshy, often turgid; styles shorter or longer than the ovary, flowers commonly 5-parted.....PLANIFLORAE p. 280

Subsection BABYLONICAE

Flowers 5-parted, pedicellate, calyx truncated, lobes scarcely evident: corolla lobes obtuse; styles and stigmas about equaling, or exceeding, the ovary.

142. *Cuscuta babylonica* Aucher

Cuscutata babylonica Aucher Mss. ex Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 270. pl. 1, f. 1. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 453. 1845.—Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 461. 1859.

Cuscuta peduncularis Kotschy in herb. *Cuscuta Viticis* Handel-Mazzetti, Ann. K. K. Naturhist. Hofmus. 27: 394. pl. 18. f. 4a. 1913.

Stems slender to medium. Flower about 3 mm. long, in few- to many-flowered, scattered, loose, cymose-umbellate clusters, smooth or papillate, on pedicels

mostly as long as the 5-parted flowers. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, truncated, with the lobes about lacking, represented only by short projections. Corolla lobes spreading, rounded-ovate, shorter than the campanulate tube, obtuse or acutish, overlapping at the base, sometimes slightly bulging over the calyx. Stamens nearly equaling the corolla lobes, filaments shorter than, or about equaling the large, versatile, oval anthers. Scales bridged very low, reaching the stamens, broader towards the triangular, or rounded top, en-

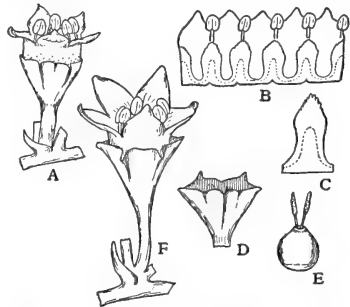


Fig. 142. A-E, *C. babylonica*; F, var. *elegans*.

tire, or shallowly dentate about the top. Stigmas and styles about equaling the globose ovary, stigmas about equal to the styles, cylindrical. Capsule globose, thin, breaking away irregularly toward the base, 1-4 seeded, withered corolla about it; seeds .8-1.25 mm. long, verrucose, globose or compressed-globose, slightly rostrate, hilum short, oval.

Kurdistan, Mesopotamia and Persia.

Specimens examined.—On the Tigris (*Nöe* 7; 906); Bagdad (*Aucher-Eloy* 1420, the type, a specimen in the De Candolle herbarium; 3183); KURDISTAN: (*Kotschy* 388a; *Haussknecht* in 1867); Inter Erbil & Riwandous (*Bornmüller* 1536; 1538); Mardin (*Sintenis* 1109).—MESOPOTAMIA: (*Haussknecht* 659).—PERSIA: Prov. Faristan, Niris, ad Arcem (*Bornmüller* 4959); ad fluvium Pulwar (*Bornmüller* 4958).

Cuscuta babylonica elegans Engelman

Cuscuta babylonica elegans Engelman, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 461. 1859.

Cuscuta elegans Boissier & Balansa, Diagn. Pl. Or. Nov. II. 3³: 129. 1856.

Corolla lobes more elongated, often exceeding the length of the corolla tube, more papillate, and with the calyx more prominently angled and more nearly enclosing the corolla tube than in *C. babylonica*.

Asia Minor to Persia.

Specimens examined.—Mountain regions of the Taurus (*Balansa* 708, the type, in the Boissier herbarium).—PERSIA: (*Haussknecht* in 1868).

Subsection EUROPAEAE

Flowers sessile, commonly 4-parted (5-parted in *C. Epilinum*), mostly more membranous than fleshy; styles mostly shorter than the ovary.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Calyx lobes obtuse

Capsule globose-conic, scales mostly bifid.....143. *C. europaea*

Capsule depressed-globose, scales mostly entire.....144. *C. madagascarensis*

Calyx lobes acute

Flowers commonly 5-parted, host mostly *Linum*.....145. *C. Epilinum*

Flowers commonly 4-parted, rarely, if ever, on *Linum*

Corolla lobes not cucullate, flowers 2-3 mm. long.....146. *C. kurdica*

Corolla lobes cucullate, flowers mostly 1.5-2 mm. long.....147. *C. palaestina*

143. *Cuscuta europaea* Linnaeus

Cuscuta europaea Linnaeus, Sp. Pl. 124. 1753.—Hooker, Flora Londinensis 4: fasc. I, pl. 47. 1819.—Reichenbach, Iconogr. Bot. Pl. Crit. pl. 497. 1827.—Mutel, Fl. Franç. f. 282. 1834.—Schnizlein, Iconographia 2: pl. 144. 1843-70.—DesMoulins, Études Org. Cusc. 43. 1853.—Reichenbach & Reichenbach f. Icon. Fl. Germ. & Helvet. 18: pl. 1342. f. 4. 1858.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 468. 1859.—Berg, Charakteristik pl. 38. f. 296. 1861.—Bentham, Handbook Brit. Fl. 2: 572. f. 682. 1865.—Cusin, Herb. Fl. Franç. 16: f. 16. 1875.—Thomé, Fl. Deutschl. Osterr. u. Schweiz 4: pl. 479. 1889.—Masclef, Atlas Pl. France pl. 223. 1893.—Fiori & Paoletti,

- Icon. Fl. Ital. 337. f. 2851. 1902.—Warming, Frøplanterne (Spermatofyter) f. 492, 493. 1912.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 53. f. 5, 85, 144. 1921.
- Cuscuta major* Bauhin, Pinax 219. 1671; also of Choisy, Gilibert and many other authors.
- Cuscuta filiformis* a Lamarack, Fl. Française, etc. 2: 307. 1778.
- Cuscuta Epithymum* Thuillier, Fl. Env. Paris 43. 1790. Not Murray
- Cuscuta tetrandra* Moench, Method. Pl. Marburg 461. 1794.
- Cuscuta vulgaris* Persoon, Syn. Plant. 1: 289. 1805.
- Cuscuta urceolata* Stokes, Bot. Materia Medica 1: 238. 1812.
- Cassyltha major*, S. F. Gray, Nat. Arr. Brit. Pl. 2: 346. 1821.
- Cuscuta tubulosa* Presl, Deliciae Pragenses 215. 1822.
- Cuscuta halophyta* Fries, Novit. Fl. Suec. Mant. 1: 8. 1832.
- Cuscuta Epicnidea* Bernhardt, Thüringische Gartenzeitung no. 4, 18. 1844.
- Cuscuta Epitriphyllum* Bernhardt, Thüringische Gartenzeitung no. 4, 18. 1844.
- Cuscuta schkuhriana* Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 3: 673. 1845.
- Cuscuta halophila* ?Fries, Summa Veg. Scand. 1: 191. 1846.
- Cuscuta europaea nefrens* Fries, Summa Veg. Scand. 1: 191. 1846.
- Cuscuta europaea pontica* Koch, Linnaea 19: 19. 1847.
- Cuscuta segetum* Rota, in Parlatore, Giorn. Bot. Ital. 2: 286. 1847.
- Cuscuta brachystyla* Koch, Linnaea 22: 747. 1849.
- Cuscuta europaea halophyta* Hartman, Handbook Skand. Fl. Ed. 5. 38. 1849.
- Cuscuta europaea vacua* Grenier & Godron, Fl. France 2: 504. 1850.
- Cuscuta capillaris* Edgeworth, Trans. Linn. Soc. London 20: 86. 1851. Not Wallich nor Reichenbach.
- Cuscuta Ligustri* Areschoug, Revisio Cuscutarum Sueciae 17. 1853.
- Cuscuta europaea legitima* Areschoug, Revisio Cuscutarum Sueciae 15. 1853.
- Cuscuta europaea Epilotum* Areschoug, Revisio Cuscutarum Sueciae 16. 1853.
- Cuscuta europaea Epilobii* Areschoug, Revisio Cuscutarum Sueciae 16. 1853.
- Cuscuta Viciae* Schultz, ex DesMoulins Études Org. Cusc. 77. 1853.
- Cuscuta hyalina* Boissier in sched. Not Roth nor Wight.
- Cuscuta tetrasperma* Jan in herb.
- Cuscuta monogyna* Schmidt, Fl. Bohem., ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 469. 1859. Not Vahl.
- Cuscuta europaea Viciae*, Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 469. 1859.
- Cuscuta Solani* Holuby, Oesterr. Bot. Zeitschr. 24: 304. 1874.
- Cuscuta europaea schugnanica* Fedtschenko, Trav. Mus. Bot. Acad. Imp. Sci. St. Pet. 1: 152. 1902.
- Cuscuta major typica* Rouy, Fl. France 10: 355. 1908.
- Cuscuta major ambigens* Rouy, Fl. France 10: 356. 1908.

Stems medium. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, on short, thickish pedicels, in globular, compact clusters, mostly 4-parted. Calyx lobes ovate, obtuse, shorter than the corolla tube, or about equaling it. Corolla campanulate, becoming urceolate as the fruit develops, lobes upright to spreading, triangular or ovate, obtuse, or sometimes acutish. Scales small, thin, mostly shorter than the tube, or about reaching the stamens, commonly bifid, but sometimes entire, mostly

sparingly fringed towards the top, bridged mostly about a third of their height. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments somewhat subulate, about equal to the oval or roundish, slightly versatile anthers. Styles shorter than the globose, slightly pointed ovary, stigmas filiform, as long as or shorter than the styles, styles and stigmas together shorter than the ovary. Capsule globose-conic, capped by the withered corolla, circumscissile with a definite line of cleavage; seeds about 1.5 mm. long, usually four in a capsule, oval compressed, slightly angled, hilum oblong, transverse.

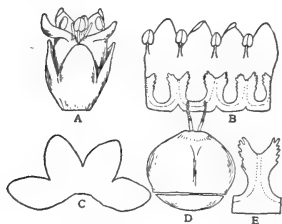


Fig. 143. *C. europaea*.

The size of the flowers, the shape and size of the scales and the shape of the capsules are quite variable in this species which, however, is ordinarily easily recognized. The scales were always found to be present in the large number of specimens examined and are not uncommonly bifid and entire in the same flower. Varieties based on scale characters are difficult, if not impossible, to maintain.

Throughout Europe to northern Africa and western Asia. Casual in North America. This species will grow on practically any host within reach, but seems to prefer herbs.

Type.—The prototype of Bauhin probably from Switzerland. Unknown.

***Cuscuta europaea indica* Engelm**

Cuscuta europaea indica Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 469. 1859.

Flowers about 2 mm. long, mostly 5-parted, sessile, perianth lobes often acutish; scales about reaching the stamens, bifid or entire.

Mostly from northern India and neighboring regions.

Type.—From India?. Not known.

***Cuscuta europaea conocarpa* Engelm**

Cuscuta europaea conocarpa Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 469. 1859.

Similar to *C. europaea*, with which it intergrades, differing, however, in having a markedly conic or pyriform capsule.

The distribution of this form is similar to that of *C. europaea*.

Type.—Not indicated by Engelm.

144. *Cuscuta madagascarensis* n. sp.

Flores membranacei, periantho 4 aut 5 fisso, 3 mm. longi, sessiles. Calycis lobi ovati, obtusi aut aliquantum acuti. Corolla campanulata, lobis ovatis, ob-

tusis, circ. aequis corollae tubo. Antherae ovatae, filamenta aliq. crassa. Scalae ovatae, indentatae aut leviter bifidae aut dentatae. Styli stigmata aequantes. Capsula depresso-globosa, circumscissilis.

Stems medium. Flowers membranous, 4- or 5-parted, about 3 mm. long, sessile in compact, few-flowered glomerules. Calyx loosely enveloping the corolla, lobes ovate, obtuse or acutish, slightly fleshy at the tips, edges often revolute, not overlapping. Corolla thin, membranous, campanulate, lobes erect, ovate, obtuse, about equaling the corolla tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments stoutish, more or less subulate, longer than the ovate anthers. Scales ovate, definite, entire or slightly bifid, toothed about the top, bridged at or slightly below the middle, reaching the stamens. Styles and stigmas about equal, together about equaling or longer than the globose ovary. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, enclosed by the withered corolla; seeds ovate, hilum short, oblong.

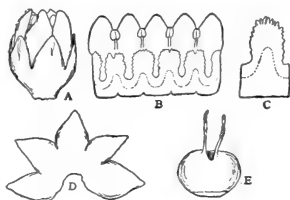


Fig. 144. *C. madagascariensis*.

This species closely resembles *C. europaea* in most characters, but differs in the scale characters, in its depressed capsule, and in the length of the styles and stigmas.

Specimens examined.—Central Madagascar (*Baron 3466*, the type, in the Kew herbarium).

***Cuscuta madagascariensis* Schlechteri n. var.**

Corollae lobi circ. dimidium longi quam corollae tubus. Scalae oblongae.

Corolla lobes about half as long as the corolla tube; scales oblong, bridged low, styles shorter and stouter? than in *C. madagascariensis*.

Specimens examined.—SOUTH AFRICA: Hilton Road, alt. 3700 ft. (*Schlechter 6761*, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem).

145. *Cuscuta Epilinum* Weihe

Cuscuta Epilinum Weihe, Archiv des Apothekervereins im nördlichen Deutschland 8: 50, 51. 1824.—Reichenbach, Icon. Bot. Pl. Crit. f. 500. 1827.—Flora Danicae 12: pl. 1987. 1834.—Mutel, Fl. Franç. f. 285. 1834.—Choisy, Mém. Soc. Phys. Hist. Nat. Genève 9: 268. 1841; also in DC. Prodr. 9: 452. 1845.—Cosson & Germain, Atlas Fl. Env. Paris pl. 14, f. B. 1845.—Reichenbach & Reichenbach f. Icones Fl. Germ. & Helvet. 18: pl. 1342, f. 3. 1858.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 470. 1859.—Bentham, Handb. Brit. Fl. 2: 572. f. 683. 1865.—Syme, Eng. Bot. 3d ed. 6: pl. 926. 1866.—Cusin, Fl. Franç. 16: f. 15. 1875.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club 20: pl. 164. f. 1. 1893.—Coste, Fl. France 2: 574. f. 2537. 1903.—Britton & Brown, Illust. Flora 3: 28. f. 2957. 1898; 2d ed. 3: 48. f. 3442. 1913.—Fiori & Pao-

letti, Icon. Fl. Ital. 337. *pl.* 2852. 1902.—Howard, Agr. Res. Inst. Pusa Bull. 11: 4. *pl.* 1. 1908.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 114. *f.* 3, 59, 133. 1921; Proc. Ind. Acad. Sci. 1919: 163. *f.* 6. 1921.

Cuscuta major Koch & Ziz, Cat. Pl. Palat. 5. 1814. Not Bauhin.

?*Cuscuta aggregata* Roxburgh, Hortus Bengal. 12. 1814; Flora Indica 1: 467. 1820.

Cuscuta vulgaris Presl, Flora čechica 56. 1819. Not Persoon.

?*Cuscuta europaea tenuior* Wahlenberg, Fl. Upsal. 55. 1820.

Cuscuta densiflora Soyer-Willemet, in Mém. Soc. Linn. Paris 1: 26. 1822 nomen; 4: 281. 1826. Not Hooker.

Epilinelia cuscutoides Pfeiffer, Bot. Zeit. 3: 673. 1845.

Cuscuta linodesmon Gesner, ex DesMoulins, Études Org. Cusc. 64. 1853.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers about 3 mm. long, sessile, in scattered, compact glomerules. Calyx as long as the corolla and somewhat loose about it, lobes broadly ovate, acute. Corolla

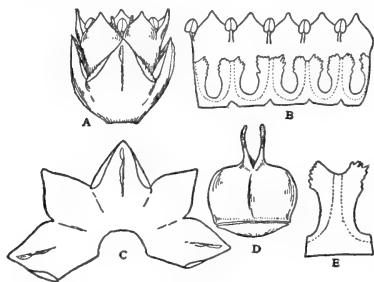


Fig. 145. *C. Epilinum*.

urceolate, early conforming to the shape of the capsule, lobes ovate-triangular, obtusish or acute, shorter than the tube. Scales shorter than the tube, spatulate, truncated, bifid or entire, sometimes reduced to short wings near the base of the corolla, thin, bridged below the middle. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, anthers ovate, about as long as the somewhat subulate filaments. Ovary depressed-globose, styles shorter than, or nearly equal-

ling, the thickish stigmas. Capsule depressed-globose, somewhat angled about the developing seeds, circumscissile, leaving the obcordate dissepiment in the calyx, carrying the withered corolla at the top; seeds about 1.2 mm. long round or ovate to oval, angular, somewhat scurfy, hilum linear, oblong, transverse or oblique.

Common in the flax fields of Europe, from whence it has been scattered throughout the world with the seeds of its host. It prefers *Linum* as a host and is rarely found on other plants.

Type.—Probably from near Minden, in western Germany.

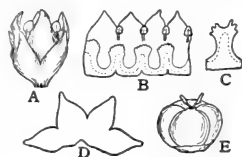
146. *Cuscuta kurdica* Engelm

Cuscuta kurdica Engelm, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 470. 1859.

Cuscuta alpina Hohenacker in herb.

Stems slender. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, sessile, in small, dense glomerules, membranous, mostly 4-parted, usually at least one 5-parted flower in each

glomerule. Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube, lobes ovate-lanceolate, acute. Corolla soon becoming globose about the quickly developing capsule, lobes broadly ovate, acute, connivent over the ovary and fruit, or upright, about as long as the tube. Stamens shorter than the corolla lobes, ovate, anthers about equal to the filaments. Scales thin, reaching the filaments, or mostly shorter, oblong, often bifid, bridged low, sparingly fringed about the top. Filiform stigmas about equaling the very short and slender styles, much shorter than the globose ovary. Capsule globose-depressed, circumscissile, withered corolla surrounding and capping the capsule; seeds ovate, mostly four in each capsule, about 1.25 mm. long, hilum short, oblong.

Fig. 146. *C. kurdica*.

This species closely resembles *C. europaea* from which it is to be distinguished by its acute perianth lobes. It differs from *C. palaestina* by its larger flowers, short styles, and with non-cucullate corolla lobes.

Kurdistan.

Specimens examined.—KURDISTAN: (*Brant*); on the Gara Mts. (*Kotschy 388b*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); montes Avroman et Schahu, alt. 12000 ft. (*Hausknecht 662a*); 'Prov. Musch, in dst. Warto' (*Kotschy 289*).

147. *Cuscuta palaestina* Boissier

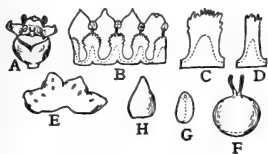
Cuscuta palaestina Boissier, *Diagn. Pl. Or. Nov. I.* 2^u: 86. 1849.—Engelmann, *Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis* 1: 467. 1859.

Cuscuta cretica Tournefort, *Coroll. Inst. Rei Herb.* 45. 1703.

Cuscuta capillaris Reichenbach, *Icon. Bot.* 5: 64. 1827. Not Edgeworth nor Wallich.

Cuscuta micrantha Tineo, in Gussone, *Fl. Siculae Syn.* 2: 887. 1844. Not Choisy nor Martius.

Cuscuta globularis Bertoloni, *Fl. Ital.* 7: 625. 1847.

Fig. 147. *C. palaestina*.

Stems very slender. Flowers 1.5–2 mm. long, more or less fleshy and glandular, mostly 4-parted, sessile, in small, few-flowered, compact glomerules. Calyx about enclosing the corolla, lobes broadly ovate, acute, thickened and somewhat carinate. Corolla lobes about as long as the cylindrical tube, acute, mostly spreading, with cucullate tips. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval, more or less sagittate, about equalling the filaments, connective often apiculated. Scales reaching the filaments, or shorter, mostly oblong, fringed with moderate processes about the top, bridged low, sometimes bifid. Styles mostly about equaling, or exceeding, the globose ovary, stigmas cylin-

drical. Capsule globose-depressed, circumscissile, withered corolla surrounding and capping the capsule; seeds ovate, mostly four in each capsule, about 1.25 mm. long, hilum short, oblong.

dric and about equaling the styles. Capsule globose, somewhat depressed, circumscissile, mostly 4-seeded, invested by the withered corolla; seeds oval, about 1 mm. long, hilum small.

This is one of the smallest of the European species. It is to be distinguished by its slender stems, small clusters of very small, mostly 4-parted flowers, and cucullate corolla lobes. Some of the specimens cited below intergrade with variety *syriana*.

Chiefly in the eastern Mediterranean region. On *Thymus*, *Helianthus*, *Euphorbia*, *Poterium*, etc.

Specimens examined.—PALESTINE: (Boissier in 1846, taken to represent the type, in the Boissier herbarium).—SYRIA: (Peyron in 1886; Barbey in 1880); Saida (*Blanche* 707).—ARABIA: (*Botta*).—PERSIA: (*Haussknecht* in 1868).—EGYPT: (*Schweinfurth* in 1887).—TRIPOLI: (*Krause* 569).—TUNIS: (*Lelourneux* in 1884).—CRETE: (*Gandoger* 7215; 12040; *Raulin* 323; *Baldacci* 188; *Sieber* in 1821).—CYPRUS: (*Orphanides* 2869; *Sinten* & *Rigo* 61; in 1880).—KARPATOS: (*Pichler* in 1883).—MALTA: (*Duthie* in 1874).—GREECE: (*Baldacci* 28; *Heldreich* in 1855; *Orphanides* 2813); Athens (*Heldreich* 237; 2048; in 1892; in 1877; *Haussknecht* in 1885); Patras (*Halácsy* in 1893). SICILY: (*Huet du Pavillon* in 1855; *Tineo* in 1847).—AUSTRIA: Istria-Parenzo (*Marchesetti* in 1900).

Cuscuta palaestina syriana n. var.

Calyx alte divisus, lobis acutis usque acuminatis. Flores membranacei.

Flowers mostly more membranous: calyx more deeply divided, lobes acute to acuminate, corolla lobes more pointed and not so cucullate as in *C. palaestina*.

Eastern Mediterranean region. On *Poterium spinosum*, etc.

Specimens examined.—PALESTINE (*Gaillardot*).—SYRIA, Beirut (*Blanche* 172; *Peyron* 925 in part); Saida (*Blanche* 196, the type, in the Boissier herbarium); Damascus (*Kotschy* 914).

Subsection PLANIFLORAE

Flowers mostly sessile in compact glomerules, membranous, or often fleshy and turgid, commonly 5-parted; styles mostly equaling or exceeding the ovary. Most abundant in the Mediterranean region.

KEY TO THE SPECIES

Calyx lobes obtuse

Flowers 3–4 mm. long, pedicellate.....148. *C. triumvirati*

Flowers about 2 mm. long, sessile.....149. *C. obtusata*

Calyx lobes mostly acute, often fleshy and turgid

Flowers mostly more membranous than fleshy

Calyx lobes oblong, much longer than the short tube.....150. *C. stenoloba*

Calyx lobes shorter.....151. *C. Epithymum*

Flowers mostly more fleshy than membranous

Calyx fleshy, lobes not especially turgid at the tips

Flowers mostly smooth

- Styles mostly longer than the ovary.....152. *C. abyssinica*
 Styles mostly much shorter than ovary.....153. *C. brevistyla*
 Flowers mostly more or less papillate
 Flowers commonly reddish, stigmas cylindrical.....154. *C. Balansae*
 Flowers whitish, stigmas awl-shaped, calyx more or less appendiculate.....
 155. *C. somaliensis*
 Calyx fleshy, lobes strikingly turgid at the tips in most specimens
 Scales mostly bifid and shorter than the tube.....156. *C. Letourneuxii*
 Scales mostly entire and reaching the stamens
 Calyx deeply divided, flowers 2-3 mm. long.....157. *C. planiflora*
 Calyx turbinate, not deeply divided, flowers longer....158. *C. approximata*

148. *Cuscuta triumvirati* Lange

Cuscuta triumvirati Lange, Kjoeb. Videnskab. Meddel. 98. 1882.

Cuscuta Epithymum obtusiflora Engelmänn mss., ex Reichenbach & Reichenbach f. Fl. Germ. 18: 86. pl. 1343. f. 19-20d. 1858.

Cuscuta Epithymum obtusata forma *macropoda* Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 462. 1859.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers 3-4 mm. long, on pedicels nearly as long as, or about equaling the flowers, reddish. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, lobes oval-ovate, obtuse, not overlapping at the base. Corolla lobes broadly oval-ovate, spreading, obtuse, about equal to the campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oblong or oval, about equal to the somewhat subulate filaments. Scales ovate, not reaching the stamens, bridged below the middle, shallowly fringed about the top (Lange erroneously considered the scales as lacking). Styles and stigmas slender and longer than the globose-depressed ovary. Matured fruit not seen.

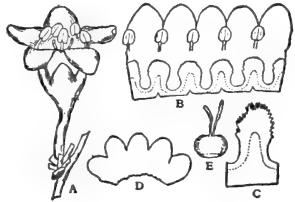


Fig. 148. *C. triumvirati*.

Spain and Morocco.

Specimens examined.—SPAIN: Regn. Granatense, Sierra Nevada ad Dornajo, alt. 2000 meters (*Huter, Porta & Rigo 372*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris); Regn. Granatense (*Porter & Rigo 544*); Sierra Nevada (*Pau 5991*; *Funk*, the type of *C. Epithymum obtusata* forma *macropoda*).—MOROCCO: Noyen Atlas, Aghbalon Sarbi (*Johandiez 852*).

149. *Cuscuta obtusata* (Engelmänn) Trabut

Cuscuta obtusata (Engelmänn) Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxviii. 1907.

Cuscuta Epithymum obtusata forma *apoda* Engelmänn, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 462. 1859.

Stems medium. Flowers about 2 mm. long, sessile, in few-flowered clusters. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, lobes broadly ovate, obtuse, Corolla lobes

oval-ovate, obtuse, about equal to the campanulate tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, oval anthers about equal to the filaments. Scales about reaching

ing the stamens, oblong, shallowly fringed about the rounded top. Styles and stigmas slender and equaling, or exceeding, the globose ovary. Capsule globose, circumscissile; seeds small.

This species differs from *C. Epithymum* in the shape and proportion of the calyx and corolla lobes.

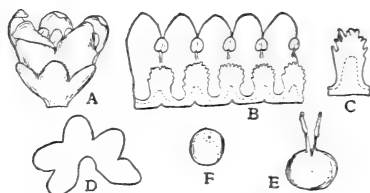


Fig. 149. *C. obtusata*.

Specimens examined.—ASIA MINOR: Koniah (*Heldreich* in 1845, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); base de la Montagne de Msala (*Constantine*) on *Pedicularis* (*Cosson* in 1861).

150. *Cuscuta stenoloba* Bornmüller & Schwarz

Cuscuta stenoloba Bornmüller & Schwarz, Repert. Spec. Nov. 26: 56. f. 2. 1924.

Stems slender. Flowers 3–5 mm. long, white or somewhat pinkish, sessile, in dense, compact glomerules. Calyx about as long as, or mostly exceeding, the corolla tube, lobes oblong-lanceolate, acutish, often more or less turgid. Corolla lobes oblong-lanceolate, acute, much longer than the short, campanulate tube, some tips cucullate. Stamens at, or slightly below the sinuses, oval anthers on rather long filaments. Scales ovate, or somewhat spatulate, fringed with moderate processes, bridged at, or below the middle, in some flowers small scales are present in the sinuses outside the stamens, or laterally attached to the filaments. Stigmas about the same length as, or longer than, the slender styles, both together longer than the globose or pyriform ovary, intrastylar openings large. In several flowers examined the two carpels had failed to mature, leaving an open, undeveloped ovary with the ovules exposed. Matured fruit not seen.

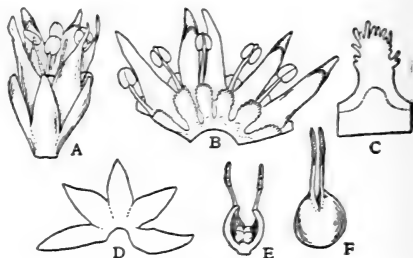


Fig. 150. *C. stenoloba*.

The specimen on which Bornmüller & Schwarz founded this species exhibits several teratological features, and may represent but an abnormal form of *C. Epithymum*.

Specimens examined.—GERMANY: Ettersburg, near Weimar, Thuringia, on *Trifolium* (Bornmüller in 1923, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem).

151. *Cuscuta Epithymum* Murray

Cuscuta Epithymum Murray in Linn. Syst. Veg. Ed. 13. 140. 1774.—Reichenbach, Icon. Bot. Pl. Crit. *pl.* 499. 1827.—Schnizlein, Iconographia 2: *pl.* 144. 1843–70.—Cosson & Germain, Atlas Fl. env. Paris *pl.* 41–4. 1845.—Des Moulins, Études Org. Cusc. 48. 1853.—Cusin, Herb. Fl. Française 16: *f.* 17, 18. 1855.—Reichenbach & Reichenbach f. Icones Fl. Germ. & Helvet. 18: *pl.* 1344. *f.* 3, 4. 1858.—Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 461. 1859.—Syme, Eng. Bot. 3d ed. 6: *f.* 928, 929. 1866.—Baillon, Hist. Plant. 10: 315. *f.* 211, 218. 1891.—Hillman, Nev. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bull. 15: *f.* 3. 1892.—Piper, Wash. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bull. 8: *f.* 1. 1893.—Matthew, Bull. Torrey Club 20: *pl.* 164. *f.* 2. 1893.—Toumey, Ariz. Agr. Exp. Sta. Bull. 22: *f.* 9. 1897.—Britton & Brown, Illust. Flora 3: 27. *f.* 2956. 1898; 2d ed. 3: 49. *f.* 3443. 1913.—Fiori & Peoletti, Icon. Fl. Ital. 337. *f.* 2850. 1902.—Coste, Fl. France 2: 575. *f.* 2541, 2542. 1903.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 112. *f.* 2, 86, 145. 1921.

Cuscuta minor Bauhin, Pinax 219. 1671.

Cuscuta europaea B. Linn. Sp. Pl. 124. 1753.

Cuscuta filiformis B. Lamarck, Fl. Franç. 2: 307. 1778.

Cuscuta campanulata Stokes, Bot. Materia Medica 1: 239. 1812.

?*Lepimes Epithymum* Rafinesque, Fl. Tellur. 4: 91. 1836.

Cuscuta minor pallens Boreau, Fl. Centr. Fr. 1st ed. 2: 308. 1840.

Cuscuta Trifolii Babington, Phytologist 1: 467. 1843.

Cuscuta minor Trifolii Choisy in DC. Prodr. 9: 453. 1845.

Cuscuta acutiflora Rota in Parlatore, Giorn. Bot. Ital. 2: 286. 1847.

Cuscuta Epithymum pallens Lagrèze-Fossat, Fl. Tarn & Garonne 252. 1847.

Cuscuta Epithymum vulgaris Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 461. 1859.

Cuscuta Epithymum Trifolii of various authors.

Cuscuta Muelleri Strail, Bull. Soc. Roy. Bot. Belg. 2: 327. 1863.

Cuscuta Trifolii Strailii Mueller, Bull. Soc. Roy. Bot. Belg. 3: 388. 1864.

Cuscuta Ulicis Godron, Mém. Soc. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg 19: 193. 1875.

Cuscuta hygrogenes Gandoger, Flora Lyonnaise 159. 1875.

Cuscuta Epithymiphyta St. Lager, Ann. Soc. Bot. Lyon 7: 124. 1880.

Cuscuta Novae-zealandiae Kirk, Trans. N. Zeal. 20: 183. 1888.

Cuscuta Epithymum typica Beck, Fl. Nieder-Österreich 2: 949. 1893.

?*Cuscuta Epithymum cardianthera* Beck, Fl. Nieder-Österreich 2: 949. 1893.

Cuscuta intermedia Schur, Verhand. Naturf. Verein. Brünn 42: 238. 1904.

Cuscuta Equiseti Schur, Verhand. Naturf. Verein. Brünn 42: 238. 1904.

Cuscuta Epithymum Ulicis Rouy, Fl. France 10: 356. 1908.

Cuscuta Trifolii Muelleri Rouy, Fl. France 10: 358. 1908.

Cuscuta Coriariae Sennen & Pau, Bull. Geogr. Bot. 24: 245. 1914.

?*Cuscuta Ericae* Sennen & Pau, Bull. Geogr. Bot. 24: 245. 1914.

Stems slender, sometimes reddish or purplish. Flowers about 3 mm. long, 5-parted, sessile and numerous in dense, compact clusters. Calyx as long as, or shorter than, the corolla tube, the lobes triangular, acute, sometimes purplish,

Cuscuta Epithymum macranthera (Heldreich & Sartori) Engelm.

Cuscuta Epithymum macranthera (Heldreich & Sartori) Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 462. 1859.

Cuscuta macranthera Heldreich & Sartori in herb., Boissier, Diagn. Pl. Or. Nov. II. 3³: 126. 1856.

Cuscuta cassiopes Heldreich & Sartori in herb., Boissier, Diagn. Pl. Or. Nov. II. 3³: 128. 1856. (As *C. calliopes* in Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 462. 1859.)

Cuscuta xanthonema hort. Paris, ex Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 462. 1859.

Cuscuta Epithymum calliopes Boissier, Fl. Orient. 4: 115. 1879.

Cuscuta Epithymum rubella macranthera Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. Fr. 53: xxxvii. 1907.

This variety is closely allied with *C. Epithymum* from which some specimens are scarcely to be distinguished. Its chief characteristic seems to be its shorter calyx which covers about half of the corolla tube, and the short, broadly triangular-ovate, acute or obtusish lobes which are shorter than in *C. Epithymum*. The flowers are medium to large, sessile, or on very short pedicels.

Southern and eastern Europe.

Specimens examined.—GREECE: Mt. Parnassus (*Orphanides* 2606; *Guiccardi* 2965; *Heldreich* 32, taken to represent the type, in the Boissier Herbarium).—TURKEY: Macedonia (*Bornmüller* 1573).—FRANCE: Velleneuve (*Lassimonne* 580); Pyrenees (*Audeoud* 41); Corsica (*Heldreich* 3324).—SPAIN: Chiva (*Wilkom* 52A).—SWITZERLAND: Geneva (*Rome* in 1876).—AUSTRIA: Moravia (*Sirjaev* 57).

Cuscuta Epithymum angustissima Engelm.

Cuscuta Epithymum angustata forma *angustissima* Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 463. 1859.

Cuscuta subulata angustissima Béguinot in herb.

Flowers 3–4 or 5 mm. long, corolla tube cylindrical, lobes of calyx and corolla narrowly lanceolate.

Mediterranean region.

Specimens examined.—ITALY: (*Rostan* in 1863; *Guadagno* in 1907); Venetia (*Fiori* & Béguinot 2511, labelled '*C. subulata angustissima* Beg. n. comb.');

Padua (*Visiani*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).—FRANCE: (*Planchon* in 1857). Maritime Alps, near Esteng (*Burnat, Burnat, Burnat, Briquet, St. Yves, Cavillier* & *Abrezol* in 1911); Piedmont (*Burnat, Briquet, Wilczek, St. Yves, Cavillier, Abrezol* & *Lascaud* in 1912).—MOROCCO: (*Ball* in 1871).

Cuscuta Epithymum alba (Presl) Trabut

Cuscuta Epithymum alba (Presl) Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxvii. 1907.

Cuscuta alba Presl, Deliciae Pragenses 87. 1822.

Cuscuta subulata Tineo, in Gussone, Fl. Sic. Syn. 2: 888. 1844.

Cuscuta microcephala Weltwitsch in herb. No. 1048.

Cuscuta Gussoni Gasparrini in herb.

Cuscuta Epithymum angustata forma *alba* Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 463. 1859.

?*Cuscuta acuminata* Pomel, Nouv. Mater. Fl. Atlant. 88. 1874.

Cuscuta Epithymum micrantha Boissier, Fl. Orient. 4: 116. 1879.

Cuscuta Epithymum subulata (Tineo) Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxviii. 1907.

Cuscuta gracilior Rouy, Fl. France 10: 358. 1908.

Cuscuta gracilior albida Rouy, Fl. France 10: 358. 1908.

Flowers small (2–3 mm. long), lobes narrow, elongated, pointed, on short pedicels or sessile, calyx mostly exceeding the corolla tube.

Throughout the Mediterranean region.

Specimens examined.—PORTUGAL: (*Welwitsch* 1048, type? of *C. microcephala*; *Ferreira* 1352).—SICILY: (*Parlatore* in 1841; *Tineo* in 1854, type? of *C. subulata*; *Presl*, type of *C. alba*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; *Gussone*, type? of *C. Gussoni*).—GREECE: (*Orphanides* 517).—FRANCE: Corsica (*Briquet*, *St. Yves & Cavillier* in 1910); Pyrenees (*Debeaux* in 1878); Alpes Leman (*Briquet* in 1904); Jurassique Chain (*Briquet* in 1885).—BALEARIC ISLANDS: (*Burnatt* in 1881).—TURKESTAN: (*Capus* 963).—MOROCCO: (*Grant* in 1887; *Mellerio* 99; *Hooker*); Algeria (*Cosson*).

Cuscuta Epithymum rubella (Engelmann) Trabut

Cuscuta Epithymum rubella (Engelmann) Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxvii. 1907.

Cuscuta Epithymum angustata forma *rubella* Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 463. 1859.

Cuscuta planiflora Koch, Fl. Germ. et Helv. 2d ed. 570. 1844; and other authors, not Tenore.

Cuscuta Epithymum rubella forma *minor* Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxvii. 1907.

Cuscuta gracilior rubella Rouy, Fl. France 10: 359. 1908.

Flowers mostly short pedicellate, more or less reddish, in few-flowered clusters. Calyx shorter than the corolla tube, lobes triangular-acute. Trabut's variety *minor* seems to be an immature form.

This variety bears considerable resemblance to *C. pulchella* but differs in its longer styles.

Mediterranean region.

Type.—From southern Tyrol. Not seen.

Specimens examined.—CORSICA: (*Burnat, Briquet & Wilczek* in 1913; *Briquet, St. Yves & Cavillier* in 1910; *Burnat, Briquet, St. Yves & Abrezol* in 1906).—TUNIS: Hadjar Sghira (*Cosson* in 1888, type of Trabut's forma *minor*).

Cuscuta Epithymum Kotschy (DesMoulins) Engelmann

Cuscuta Epithymum Kotschy (Des Moulins) Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 463. 1859.

Cuscuta Kotschy Des Moulins, Études Org. Cusc. 56. 1853.

Cuscuta Epithymum rubricaulis Engelm. mss., ex Reichenbach, Fl. Germ. 18: 86. pl. 1343. f. 17-18. 1858.

Cuscuta gracilior Kotschy Rouy, Fl. France 10: 359. 1908.

Flowers fleshy, commonly red with red stems, often more or less glandular, in small, few-flowered clusters. Calyx equaling or exceeding the corolla tube. The shape of the calyx lobes shows considerable variation. In DesMoulins' original specimen they are comparatively short and triangular. Many specimens, however, show them to be more lanceolate, with sharply pointed tips. The latter form may be designated as forma *acuta*.

Common in southern Europe.

Specimens examined.—SPAIN: Calpe (*Wolley-Dods* 2257); Aragon (*Isern* in 1850); Sierra Nevada (*Del Campo*; *Reuter* in 1849; *Porto & Rigo* 561); Almeria (*Hubbard & Ellman* 900); Alcoy (*Burnat* in 1881).—PORTUGAL (*Daveau* in 1879).—GREECE: (*Hel-dreich* 768); Carpathos (*Forsyth Major* 35).—SWITZERLAND: Tessin (*Chenevard* in 1900); Valais (*Chenevard* in 1881); Geneva (*DeCandolle* in 1821).—FRANCE: Pyrenees (*Des Moulins*, taken to represent the type, a fragment in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Agen (*Chaubard*; *Schultz* 102); Ain (*DeCandolle* in 1821); Arnas (*Gandoger* in 1900); Alpes Lemaniennes (*Briquet* in 1920); Jura Bugeysien, near Culoz (*Briquet* 2356); Savoisien Jura (*Briquet* 4024; 4026; 4027; 4037; 7748). Maritime Alps. (*Burnat* in 1872; in 1875; in 1877; in 1879; in 1882; in 1887; *Burnat*, *Briquet & Cavillier* in 1900; *Burnat & Cavillier* in 1892; in 1893; in 1897; in 1901; *Burnat & Gremli* in 1879; *Brugère* in 1912; *Bastreri* in 1892; *Thuret* in 1863; 1864; in 1865; *hb. Consolat* 615; in 1864; *hb. Ozanon* in 1858; *Huet du Pavillon* in 1852; *Burnat*, *Burnat*, *Burnat*, *Briquet*, *St. Yves*, *Cavillier & Abrezol* in 1911; *Burnat*, *Cavillier & Abrezol* in 1904; *Burnat*, *Briquet*, *Wilczek*, *St. Yves*, *Cavillier*, *Abrezol & Lascaud* in 1912; *Burnat*, *Briquet*, *Cavillier & Fehlman* in 1896; *Burnat*, *Briquet*, *Cavillier*, *Verguin & St. Yves* in 1902).

Cuscuta Epithymum sagittanthera Engelm.

Cuscuta Epithymum sagittanthera Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 462. 1859.

Cuscuta Epithymum rubella sagittanthera Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxvii. 1907.

Flowers short pedicellate, calyx lobes triangular-ovate, acute or slightly obtusish, more or less shorter than the corolla tube, scales reaching the stamens. Anthers strikingly sagittate at base.

Only one specimen, the type, of this distinct form has been seen. It is readily distinguished by the shape of its anthers.

Specimens examined.—TUNIS: (*Kralik*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden.)

Cuscuta Epithymum scabrella (Engelm.) n. comb.

Cuscuta Epithymum Kotschy scabrella Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 464. 1859.

Cuscuta scabrella (Engelm.) Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxviii. 1907.

This variety differs chiefly in the presence of sharp, slender papillations, especially on the calyx. I do not think it merits specific rank, as proposed by Trabut.

Mediterranean region.

Specimens examined.—SICILY: (Gussone, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Mt. Aetna (Cavara).—ITALY: Near Castrovillari (Huter, Porto & Rigo 390); Naples (Tenore).—TURKEY: Macedonia (Bornmüller 1576).

152. *Cuscuta abyssinica* Richard

Cuscuta abyssinica Richard, Tent. Fl. Abyssin. 2: 78. 1851.

Cuscuta macrostyla Decaisne in hb. Paris.

Stems medium. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, sessile, in few-flowered glomerules, 4- or 5-parted, glandular. Calyx fleshy, about enclosing the corolla tube, lobes rounded-ovate, more or less overlapping, acute. Corolla lobes as long as, or shorter than, the campanulate-cylindrical tube, ovate-lanceolate, acute to acuminate, upright or spreading. Scales about reaching the stamens, or shorter,

oblong, mostly bifid, bridged below the middle. Stamens shorter than, or nearly equaling, the corolla lobes, slender filaments much longer than the oval anthers. Styles and stigmas slender and longer than the globose ovary. Capsule globose, circumscissile, with a definitely thickened line of abscission, invested with the withered corolla; seeds rounded, hi-

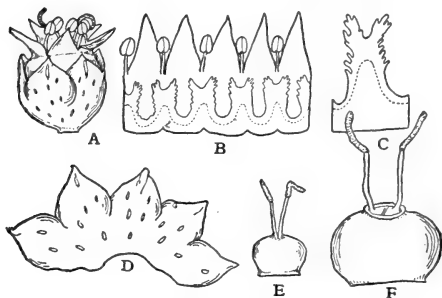


Fig. 152. *C. abyssinica*.

lum short, oblong, perpendicular.

Abyssinia.

Specimens examined.—ABYSSINIA: (Quartin-Dillon & Petit, on *Lantanus*, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden). A second specimen, collected on a legume, with short, broad corolla lobes may be designated as forma *breviloba*. Another specimen collected by Schimper (No. 1344) has more membranous calyx and with the calyx lobes not overlapping, and with slightly bifid scales which may be designated as forma *membranacea*.

Cuscuta abyssinica ghindensis n. var.

Cuscuta ghindensis Schweinfurth, in herb. Berol.

Cuscuta planiflora Holstii Rendle, in herb. Berol.

Stigmata tenua, aequantia aut longiora quam \pm subulati styli.

Flowers 3–4 mm. long, often reddish; calyx lobes rounded-ovate, acute, fleshy, more or less granulated, equaling the corolla tube; slender stigmas about equaling or exceeding the somewhat subulate styli.

This variety resembles *C. Balansae*, but differs in its longer styles and stigmas and longer corolla lobes and larger flowers.

Eastern Africa.

Specimens examined.—ABYSSINIA: (*Hildebrandt 506*); Ghinda, alt. 950 meters, on *Ocimum* (*Schweinfurth 428*, the type of *C. ghindensis*, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem); Somaliland (*Brockman 1167*; *Hildebrandt 1413*; *Godman 121*).—GERMAN EAST AFRICA: Usambara (*Holst 9114*, the type of *C. planiflora Holstii*, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem).—RHODESIA: (*Eyles 327*).

153. *Cuscuta brevistyla* Braun

Cuscuta brevistyla Braun in Pl. Schimper, Richard, Tent. Fl. Abyssin. 2: 79. 1851.

Cuscuta elegans Nöe in herb. 518. Not Boissier & Balansa.

Stems slender to medium. Flowers 2–3 mm. long, sessile in small, compact, globose clusters, mostly 5-parted, smooth, more or less fleshy. Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube, or shorter, lobes ovate-triangular, obtuse or acutish, easily splitting to the base, commonly fleshy towards the tip. Corolla campanulate, soon becoming globular about the developing capsule, lobes somewhat shorter than the tube, triangular-ovate, connivent or more often spreading, obtuse or acutish. Stamens shorter than the lobes, filaments about equal to, or longer than the oval anthers. Scales about reaching the stamens, or shorter, mostly truncated, often bifid, shallowly fringed at the top, bridged low. Ovary globose, stigmas mostly about equaling the short styles. Capsule depressed-globose, thin, circumscissile, enveloped by the withered corolla; seeds about 5 mm. long, hilum roundish or oblong.

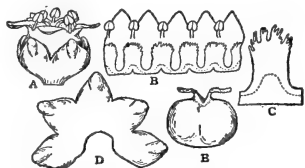


Fig. 153. *C. brevistyla*.

Considerable variation is observed in this species, which, in many of its characters, resembles *C. approximata* and *C. planiflora*. It differs from these species, however, in its very short styles and mostly less turgid perianth parts. Some of the specimens listed below approach *C. Balansae* in their smaller size.

In the Mediterranean region generally from Spain, the Canary Islands and Morocco to Persia and India.

Specimens examined.—SPAIN: Sierra Nevada (*Bourgeau* in 1851).—ITALY: Piedmont (*Rostan 74*).—CANARY ISLS.: (*Despreaux 595*); Teneriffe (*Boivin 313*).—MOROCCO: (*Hooker* in 1871).—ALGERIA: Prov. Oran (*Durando* in 1852).—TUNIS: Gafsa (*Pitard 441*); Cyrenaica, Imeoghgemni (*Cosson* in 1875).—EGYPT: Sinai (*Botta*); Cairo (*Sickenberger* in 1893); Nubian coast (*Schweinfurth 1497*); Eritrea, Asmara (*Schweinfurth 2092*).—ABYSSINIA: Axum (*Schimper 1486*, the type, a specimen in the Boissier

herbarium; 14; 1120).—ARABIA: (Botta).—PERSIA: (Bornmüller 471); Teheran (Kotschy 580).—SYRIA: (Haussknecht in 1865; Bornmüller 1120; hb. Postian 763); Carmel (Lowne in 1863–64); Mts. Amanus (Haradjian in 1906).—MESOPOTAMIA: Karun (Watson).—AFGHANISTAN: (Griffith 686).—TIBET: (Thomson); Prov. Nubra (Schlagintweit in 1856).

***Cuscuta brevistyla biloba* Trabut**

Cuscuta brevistyla biloba Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xli. 1907.

Calyx lobes longer than in *C. brevistyla*. pointed. Filaments slender. Scales about half as long as the tube and mostly bifid.

Specimens examined.—MOROCCO: Oudjan (Cosson, the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris).

154. ***Cuscuta Balansae* Boissier & Reutter, n. nom.**

Cuscuta Balansae Boissier & Reutter in herb.

Cuscuta globulosa Boissier & Reutter in herb., Boissier, Diagn. Pl. Nov. Or. II. 3³: 126. 1856. Not Bentham.

Cuscuta brevistyla globulosa Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 468. 1859.

Stems slender, commonly reddish. Flowers mostly small, about 2 mm. or less long (in some specimens 3 mm. long), fleshy, more or less papillate, com-

monly 4-parted. Calyx mostly red, deeply divided, enclosing the corolla, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, fleshy. Corolla campanulate, soon becoming globose about the developing capsule, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, shorter than the tube, spreading, or mostly connivent over the fruit. Stamens shorter than the lobes, the globose anthers on short filaments. Scales thin, oblong, shallowly fringed about the top, sometimes bifid, bridged low, about reaching the stamens. Ovary globose, stigmas about equaling, or sometimes longer than, the very short styles. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, enveloped and capped by the withered corolla; seeds oval, about .5 mm. long, hilum small.

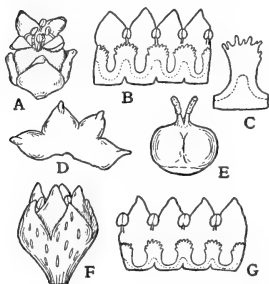


Fig. 154. A-E, *C. Balansae*; F-G, var. *mossamedensis*.

This species is very closely allied with *C. brevistyla* and was considered but a variety of that species by Engelm. The specimens examined, however, seem distinct and it is believed they represent a separate species on the basis of the smaller, fleshy, papillate, mostly 4-parted flowers, mostly more acute perianth lobes and commonly connivent corolla lobes. It resembles *C. planiflora algeriana* also, but is to be distinguished from that form by its very short styles and mostly red flowers.

Southwestern Asia.

Specimens examined.—ARABIA: (Schweinfurth 724).—PERSIA: (Buhse 514).—SYRIA: (Peyron 925 in part); Saida (Gaillardot 542).—ARMENIA: (Bornmüller 3439); Sipikor (Sintenis 3034).—ASIA MINOR: Paphlagonia (Sintenis 4363); On the Tmolus, Yaila de Bozdagh (Balansa 413, the type, in the Boissier herbarium); Taurus Mts. (Balansa 707; 684); Cappadocia, Ali-Dagy (Balansa 298); Phrygia (Bornmüller 5288); Anatolia (Bornmüller 1230; 1763).

***Cuscuta Balansae mossamedensis* (Welwitsch) n. comb.**

Cuscuta planiflora mossamedensis Welwitsch, in Hiern, Cat. African Pl. Coll. Welwitsch 1853–61. 1: 743. 1898.

Corolla enclosed by the calyx, lobes upright, ovate, sharply pointed, scales mostly about reaching the middle of the tube, or somewhat longer. Close to *C. Balansae*, but differs in the larger flowers and shorter scales.

Specimens examined.—AFRICA: Angola (Welwitsch 6141, taken to represent the type, in the Kew herbarium).

***Cuscuta Balansae socotrensensis* n. nom.**

Cuscuta planiflora globulosa Balfour f. Bot. of Socotra 196. 1888.

Flowers somewhat larger than in *C. Balansae* and with more deeply divided calyx. Flowers fleshy, granulated, sessile, in few-flowered clusters. Corolla lobes lanceolate, sharply acute, connivent over the fruit, longer than the short tube.

Specimens examined.—Socotra (Balfour 113, taken to represent the type, a specimen in the Kew herbarium. On some sheets this number is mixed with *C. chinensis*).

155. *Cuscuta somaliensis* n. sp.

Flores 2–3 mm. longi, sessiles aut subsessiles, aliquantum carnosi, papillati. Corollae lobi triangulari-ovati, acuti, Corolla campanulata, lobis lanceolatis, acuminatis. Antherae breviores quam filamenta tenua. Scales spatulatae. Stigmata ligulata, acuta, divergentia et longiora quam styli breves et aliquantum subulati. Capsula depresso-globosa, circumscissilis.

Stems medium. Flowers 2–3 mm. long sessile or subsessile in few-flowered glomerules, somewhat fleshy, papillate. Calyx about enclosing the corolla tube, somewhat appendiculate about the

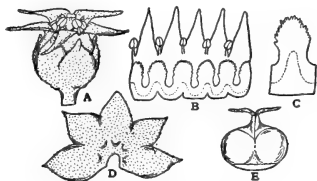


Fig. 155. *C. somaliensis*.

short pedicel, lobes triangular-ovate, acute, overlapping at the base. Corolla campanulate, becoming globose about the developing fruit, lobes lanceolate, sharply acute, spreading, as long as, or exceeding, the corolla tube. Stamens

shorter than the lobes, oval anthers shorter than the slender filaments. Scales spatulate, shallowly fringed about the top, bridged at about a third of their height, about reaching the stamens. Ovary depressed-globose, styles short and somewhat subulate, stigmas divergent and longer than the styles, flattened (ligulate) and tapering to the pointed tip. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile, enveloped by the withered corolla; seeds about 1 mm. long, subglobose, hilum short.

This species differs from all others of this section in the flattened (ligulate) and awl-shaped stigmas. The papillate flowers, long, lanceolate corolla lobes and sharply acute calyx lobes also serve to distinguish it.

Specimens examined.—AFRICA: Somaliland (*Ruspoh-Riva* (?) 525, the type, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem).

156. *Cuscuta Letourneuxii* Trabut

Cuscuta Letourneuxii Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xlii. 1907.

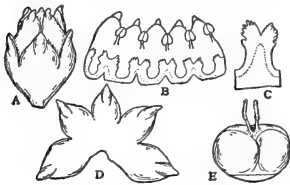


Fig. 156. *C. Letourneuxii*.

Stems slender, reddish. Flowers about 3 mm. long, sessile in several-flowered, dense glomerules, mostly 5-parted, fleshy, Calyx enclosing the corolla, fleshy, reddish, lobes ovate, acute, fleshy and somewhat turgid towards the apex. Corolla campanulate-globose, soon bulging at the base about the developing fruit, breaking loose and capping the fruit, lobes ovate, turgid and pointed at the apex, conniv-

ent over the fruit, shorter than the tube. Anthers oval, about equaling the filaments. Scales variable, mostly bifid (sometimes bifid and entire scales present in the same flower), shorter than the tube, or nearly reaching the stamens. Ovary globose-depressed, styles short, about equaling the stigmas. Capsule globose-depressed, circumscissile, enveloped and capped by the withered corolla; seeds about 1.25 mm. long, oval, hilum short, oblong, perpendicular.

This species is closely related to *C. Balansae*, but differs in its larger, mostly smoothish flowers, and turgid, pointed corolla lobes. Type not seen.

Specimens examined.—ALGERIA: (*Letourneux* in 1874).

157. *Cuscuta planiflora* Tenore

Cuscuta planiflora Tenore, Fl. Napolit. 3: 250. pl. 220. f. 3. 1824-29; Syll. Fl. Neapol.

128. 1831.—Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xl. 1907.

Succuta alba DesMoulins, Études Org. Cusc. 74. 1853.

Cuscuta Epithymum Gussone, Enum. Pl. Vasc. Ins. Inarime 212. 1855. Not Murray.

Cuscuta planiflora Tenorii Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 466. 1859.

Cuscuta europaea Bové in herb., ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 467. 1859. Not Linnaeus.

Cuscuta canariensis Choisy mss., ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 467. 1859.

Cuscuta bracteosa Gasparrini in herb., ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 467. 1859.

Cuscuta microcephala d'Escayrac in herb., ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 467. 1859.—Pomel, Nouv. Mat. Fl. Atlantique 88. 1874.

Cuscuta planiflora microcephala Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xli. 1907.

Cuscuta planiflora desertii Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xli. 1907.

Stems slender. Flowers mostly 1.5–2 mm. long, sessile, in small compact glomerules, fleshy, mostly whitish. Calyx enclosing the corolla, deeply divided, lobes narrow and very turgid. Corolla lobes about equaling the campanulate-globose tube, or slightly shorter, spreading, mostly fleshy and turgid at the tip. Scales mostly oblong, about reaching the stamens, or shorter, entire or infrequently bifid (both forms sometimes occurring in the same flower) shallowly fringed about the top. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers small, oval and shorter than, or about equaling, the filaments. Ovary globose, styles and stigmas slender. Capsule globose-depressed, definitely circumscissile, enveloped by the withered corolla; seeds oval, granulated, less than 1 mm. long.

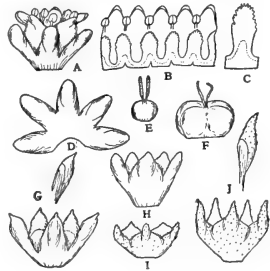


Fig. 157. A-F, *C. planiflora*; G, calyx and corolla lobe of var. Godronii; H, calyx of var. sicula; I, calyx of var. algeriana; J, calyx and corolla lobe of var. papillosa.

This species is distinguishable by its small flowers arranged in small glomerules, and the very turgid form of the perianth lobes. It greatly differs from *C. approximata*, but the various forms of the two species are often difficult to keep separate. Although Engelmann considered *C. planiflora* and *C. approximata* to be the same species, it is believed that a better interpretation of these two greatly varying forms will be obtained if they are kept as separate species, as has been done by Trabut. *C. planiflora desertii* has broader and less turgid lobes. Some of the forms show close alliance with *C. brevistyla*, but the longer styles and usually fleshier flower parts serve to distinguish them.

General throughout the Mediterranean region.

Specimens of C. planiflora examined.—SPAIN: Prov. Almeria (*Bourgeau 1298*).—ITALY: (*Groves in 1877*); Naples (*Tenore*, the type, a fragment in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden).—CORSICA: (*Briquet in 1911*); Ajaccio (*Burnat, Burnat, Cavillier & Abrezol*); Bonifacio (*Kralik in 1849*).—SICILY: (*Pavillon in 1855; 151*); Isl.

Pantellari (*hb. Gussone*).—TUNIS: (*Letourneux* in 1884; *Doumet, Adanson & Briquet* in 1884); Gabès (*Kralik 411b*; in 1854).—ALGERIA: (*Gandoger 428b*); Ghardaia (*Chevalier 454*; *Cosson*, taken as the type of Trabut's *C. planiflora deserti*, in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris); Djelfa (*Cosson* in 1856); Metlili (*Cosson* in 1858).—TRIPOLI: (*Taubert 142*).—PALESTINE: north shores of the Dead Sea (*Heyne* in 1872); Jordan (*Meyers & Dinsmore 8059*).—SYRIA: (*Hausknecht* in 1865).

KEY TO THE FORMS OF *C. PLANIFLORA*

Flowers not papillate

Calyx deeply divided, mostly longer than broad, free part of calyx lobes fleshy and teretely turgid

Calyx lobes blunt. *C. planiflora*

Calyx lobes sharply pointed. var. *Godronii*

Calyx lobes broader, not so strikingly rounded or turgid

Calyx lobes about as broad as long, flowers mostly 5-parted. var. *sicula*

Calyx lobes very short, broad, flowers mostly 4-parted. var. *ambigua*

Flowers papillate

Flowers mostly 4-parted, calyx short, lobes broad. var. *algeriana*

Flowers mostly 5-parted, calyx as long as the corolla, lobes elongated and turgid at the tips. var. *papillosa*

***Cuscuta planiflora Godronii* (DesMoulins) Rouy**

Cuscuta planiflora Godronii (DesMoulins) Rouy, *Flore de France* 10: 359. 1908.

Cuscuta Godronii DesMoulins, *Études Org. Cusc.* 60. 1853.—Trabut, *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 53: xlii. 1907.

Cuscuta alba Godron in Grenier & Godron, *Fl. France* 2: 505. 1850. Not Presl.

Cuscuta Godronii subpapillosa Trabut, *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 53: xlii. 1907.

Very similar to *C. planiflora*, but with the lobes of the very turgid calyx and corolla with a sharp, cuspidate, sub-apical projection.

Specimens examined.—FRANCE: Montpellier (*Richter* in 1838; *Godron*, the type of *C. Godronii*, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Marseilles (*Roux* in 1851).—SICILY: (*Heldreich* in 1840).—ISL. THASOS (*Sintensis & Bornmüller* 523).

***Cuscuta planiflora sicula* (Tineo) Trabut**

Cuscuta planiflora sicula (Tineo) Trabut, *Bull. Soc. Bot. France* 53: xl. 1907.

Cuscuta sicula Tineo in herb.

Flowers somewhat larger than in *C. planiflora*, and with broader, more triangular-ovate and less turgid calyx lobes.

Specimens examined.—TUNIS: (*Echihatchef* in 1878; *Letourneux* in 1887).—CYRENAICA: (*Ruhmer 234*).—MOROCCO: (*Cosson* in 1888; *Gandoger* in 1908).—ALGERIA: Oran (*Cosson* in 1852; *Romieux 880; 881*); Cherchel (*Kralik* in 1875); LaCalle (*Cosson*, taken to represent the type of Trabut's var. *sicula*, in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris); Prov. Constantine, Djebel Goufi (*Cosson*).—EGYPT: (*Schweinfurth* in 1887); Cairo (*Keller 401*).—PALESTINE: (*Barbey* in 1880); Dead Sea (*Floyer 10*).

Cuscuta planiflora ambigua (Trabut) n. comb.

Cuscuta papillosa ambigua Trautb., Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xlii. 1907.

Flowers mostly 4-parted, calyx lobes very short, broad and smooth, or with slight papillations. Similar to variety *algeriana* with the exception of the papillations, which here are mostly lacking.

Specimens examined.—MOROCCO: Tassarement (*Maw* in 1871, the type, in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris).

Cuscuta planiflora algeriana n. var.

Flores plerumque 4-fissi, papillati. Calycis lobi breves, vulgo lati quam longi.

Flowers mostly 4-parted, papillate, smaller than in the next variety. Calyx lobes short, mostly as broad as long. This variety very closely resembles *C. Balansae*, but differs in its mostly longer styles and the ordinarily spreading, not connivent, corolla lobes. It differs from variety *papillosa* with its smaller flowers and shorter calyx.

Specimens examined.—ALGERIA: (*Balansa* in 1853; *Cosson* in 1854, the type, in the herbarium of the Museum d'Histoire Naturelle at Paris); Prov. Alger (*Reboud* in 1854); Prov. d'Oran, Djebel Morghad (*Hochreutiner* 470).—SPAIN: (*Reuter* in 1849); Segovia (*hb. Gussone*).

Cuscuta planiflora papillosa Engelm.

Cuscuta planiflora papillosa Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 467. 1859.

Cuscuta cuspidata Pomel, Nouv. Mat. Fl. Atlant. 87. 1874. Not Engelm.

Cuscuta papillosa Trautb., Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xlii. 1907.

?*Cuscuta papillosa tunetana* Trautb., Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xlii. 1907.

Flowers more or less completely covered with papillations. Calyx and corolla lobes usually elongated, pointed and very turgid.

Some specimens approach *C. approximata leucosphaera* in general shape and form of the flower parts, but differ in the definitely papillate flowers.

Specimens examined.—TUNIS: Gabes (*Kralik* 40); Djebel Zaghouan (*Kralik* 410a, taken to represent the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden); Morocco (*Gandoger* in 1908).—ALGERIA: Prov. Oran (*Boissier & Reuter* in 1849; *Durando* 22); Djebel Santo (*Debeaux* in 1880; in 1882; in 1883); Djebel Merdjado (*Coudere*).

158. **Cuscuta approximata** Babington

Cuscuta approximata Babington, Ann. & Mag. Nat. Hist. 13: 253. pl. 4. f. 3. 1844; 16: 3. pl. 1. f. 1. 1845.—Trautb., Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxix. 1907.

Cuscuta planiflora approximata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 465. 1859, in part.

Stems medium. Flowers 3–4 mm. long, sessile in few- to several-flowered

glomerules. Calyx enclosing the corolla, lobes triangular-ovate, more or less pointed, overlapping at the base, somewhat fleshy, but not markedly turgid, the lower part of the calyx is commonly yellow and shining in herbarium specimens. Corolla campanulate, but soon becoming globose about the developing

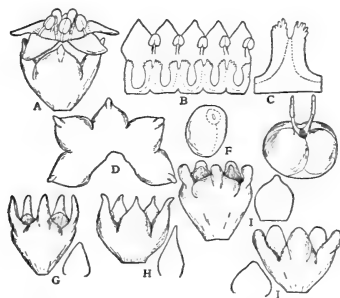


Fig. 158. A-F, *C. approximata*; G, calyx and corolla lobe of var. *leucospaera*; H, calyx and corolla lobe of var. *schiraziana*; I, calyx and corolla lobe of var. *ucreolata*; J, calyx and corolla lobe of var. *episonchum*.

fruit, lobes spreading at maturity, triangular-ovate, obtusish, more or less auricled and overlapping at the base, about equaling the tube. Stamens shorter than the lobes, anthers oval or somewhat saggitate, on filaments of about the same length. Scales shorter than the tube, or reaching the stamens, oblong, entire, or often bifid (both forms sometimes occurring in the same flower), shallowly fringed about the top, bridged low. Ovary globose-depressed, styles often flattened, especially towards the base, stigmas about as long as the styles. Capsule depressed-globose, circumscissile in a definite line, enveloped by the withered corolla; seeds oval, hilum short, oblong.

This is Babington's original *C. approximata*, which he described from specimens growing in England, presumably introduced from Asia with the seeds of their legume hosts. This species is markedly different from Tenore's *C. planiflora* with which Engelmann united it, but the different forms here recognized are so variable and merge one into the other to such an extent that it is difficult to establish any definite distinction between the two species, which in their extremes are so markedly distinct.

Central Asia.

Specimens examined.—ENGLAND: 'Raised with clover seeds from Afghanistan' (Bentall 1844); Plymouth (Hove, in 1843). These specimens are taken to represent the type of *C. approximata*, in the Kew herbarium.—ASIA: Samarkand (*Budogoski* 408; . *Knorring* in 1914); Dist. Kokand (*v. Minkwitz* 949); Dist. Prshewalsk (*Roshevitz* 1703); Regio Transcaspia, Ashkabad (*Sinten* 608; 789; 929; 1124).—TURKESTAN: (*Capus* 962; 964); Prov. Jurgai, Syr-Darja, Transcaspia Buchara (*Androssow* in 1910).—ARMENIA: (*Seidlitz*).—AFGHANISTAN: (*Griffith*).—INDIA: Kashmir (*Stewart* 4156; 6303½; 2751; *Clarke* 29526); Chamba (*Duthie* in 1899); Guiral to Chitral (*Harriss* 16426).

KEY TO THE FORMS OF *C. APPROXIMATA*

Lobes of calyx not strikingly fleshy or turgid at the tips

Lobes of calyx and corolla mostly triangular-ovate, acutish, flowers large (3–4 mm. long), in large clusters.....*C. approximata*

Lobes of calyx and corolla ovate, slenderly acute, to lanceolate...var. *schiriziana*

Lobes of calyx with fleshy, turgid tips

Calyx lobes mostly broader than long.....var. *urceolata*

Calyx lobes longer

Calyx lobes elongated in a turgid point, corolla lobes mostly as long as, or longer than broad.....var. *leucosphaera*

Calyx lobes fleshy, but not especially elongated, corolla lobes short and broad....
var. *Episonchum*

***Cuscuta approximata urceolata* (Kuntze) n. comb.**

Cuscuta urceolata Kunze, Flora 4: 651. 1846.—Reinchenbach & Reichenbach f. Icones Fl. Germ. & Helvet. 18: pl. 1344. f. 1. 1858. Not Stokes.

?*Cuscuta planiflora* Kunze, Flora 4: 655. 1846. Not Tenore.

Cuscuta cupulata Engelm., Bot. Zeit. 4: 276. 1846.

Cuscuta asiatica Pallas in herb., ex Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 465. 1859.

Cuscuta pontica Koch in herb. Berol.

Cuscuta Convolvuli Koch in herb. Berol.

Cuscuta planiflora approximata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 465. 1859, in part.—Robbins & Egginton, Colorado Agr. Exp. Sta. Bull. 248: f. 5, 7. 1918.—Yuncker, Ill. Biol. Monogr. 6: 113. f. 4, 64, 129. 1921.

Cuscuta Epispartos Boissier & Orphanides Mss., ex Boissier, Pl. Orient. 4: 116. 1879.

Cuscuta gracilis Rydberg, Bull. Torrey Club 28: 501. 1901.

Cuscuta Anihemi Nelson, Bot. Gaz. 37: 277. 1904.

Calyx shallowly divided, lobes mostly broader than long, tips fleshy and turgid. Corolla lobes ovate-orbicular. Scales mostly entire. Anthers and stigmas often red. In dried specimens the calyx is commonly golden yellow and shining and with large, prominent cells.

This variety which has smaller flowers than *C. approximata*, seems to be more common and is the form commonly found on cultivated legumes. It has become established in the western United States where it does considerable damage.

Western and southern Asia, southern Europe and northern Africa.

Specimens examined.—ASIA MINOR:—Smyrna (*Balansa* 412); Tmolus occidental (*Balansa* 414); Cappadocia (*Balansa* 299; 300); Lycia (*Bourgeau* in 1860); Phrygia, Sultandagh (*Bornmüller* 5289; 5292); Taurus Mts. (*Kotschy* 357); Paphlagonia (*Sintenis* 4364; 4406); Mt. Ida (*Sintenis* 734).—RUSSIA: Dist. Namangan (*v. Knorring* 89); Prov. Bithynia (*Bornmüller* 5294); Sarepta (*Becker* in 1884; in 1888); Ural River (*Karelin*); Wolga (*Becker* 172a); Prov. Samara, Dist. Nowo-Usen (*Bogdan* 1584; 1585); Ala-Tau Mts. (*Karelin & Kiriloff* 1721); Transcaspian, Ashkabad (*Sintenis* 464; 960).—KUR-

DISTAN: Mardin (*Sinten* 1265); Trans-caucasian (*Koten* 1757); 'Reise Kleinasien' (Koch's *C. pontica* and *C. Convolvuli*); Lycia (*Pichler* in 1883).—SYRIA: (*Haussknecht* in 1865; *Haradjian* 4498; *Kotschy* 104); near Beilan (*Kotschy* 247); Mt. Libani (*Bornmüller* 1122; 12140; *Post* 408; 409; *Peyron* in 1890).—PERSIA: (*Haussknecht* in 1868); *Riwandous* (*Bornmüller* 1535); *Montes Avroman & Schahu* (*Haussknecht* 661, in part).—ARABIA: (*Letourneux* in 1868).—INDIA: Kashmir (*Drummond* 14997); Punjab (*Drummond* 21977); Chitral (*Toppin* 323).—TIBET: (*Thomson* in 1847; in 1848); Prov. Balti (*Schlagintweit* in 1856).—AFGHANISTAN: Shálizán to Káratigah (*Aitchison* 654, 855); BALUCHISTAN: (*Stocks* 789).

AFRICA:—EGYPT: (*Kralik* in 1848).—ABYSSINIA: (*Quartin-Dillon & Petit*).

EUROPE:—GREECE: (*Orphanides* 518); Thessaly (*Heldreich* in 1885; 4); Crete, Canea (*Raulin* 322).—SICILY: (*Huet du Pavillon* in 1855).—FRANCE: Montpellier (*Grenier* in 1846); Prades (*Garroule* in 1876); Corsica (*Briquet* in 1908).—PORTUGAL: Cascaes (*Welwitsch*).—SPAIN: (*Aorazarena* 343); Alhambra (*Winkler* in 1873); Valladolid (*Lange* 32); Sierra Nevada (*Kuntze* 283; 263 taken to represent the type of *C. urceolata*, in the herbarium of the Botanical Institute at Dahlem; *Reuter* in 1849; *DelCampo* in 1859; *Bourgeau* 1299; *Huter, Porto & Rigo* 373; *Rigo* 464; *Wilkomm* 303); San Geronimo (*Nilsson* in 1883; *Wilkomm* 263); Madrid (*Bourgeau* in 1854).

UNITED STATES:—WYOMING: between Sheridan and Buffalo (*Tweedy* 3492, the type of *C. gracilis*); Little Goose Fields (*Wille* 558); Laramie (*Nelson* 1139; 1210); Teton Forest Reserve (*Brandegee* in 1897); Wheatland (*Fay* in 1914); Seminole Mts. (*Nelson* 4336, the type of *C. Anthemi*).—UTAH: (*Hillman* in 1899); Salt Lake City (*Garrett* 1002; *Smith* 1831); Ogden (*Tracy & Evans* in 1887); Provo (*Tracy* in 1887); Little Springs (*Rydberg & Garrett* 8541).—NEVADA: Reno (*Heizer* 345; *Hillman*); Ormsby Co. (*Baker* 1477); Nevada City (*Hurst* in 1890).—COLORADO: Fort Collins (*coll?* 4222).—WASHINGTON: Cascade Mts. (*Kammerer* 98); Yakima Co. (*St. John* 3437).—OREGON: Powder River Valley (*Cusick* 2341).—NEW MEXICO: San Juan Co. (*Standley* 8058).—CALIFORNIA: Siskiyou Co. (*Brown* 492); Yreka (*Butler* 536).

***Cuscuta approximata schiraziana* (Boissier) n. comb.**

Cuscuta schiraziana Boissier, Diagn. Pl. Or. Nov. I. 2¹: 86. 1849.

Cuscuta planiflora schiraziana Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 466. 1859.

Glomerules mostly few-flowered. Flowers more membranous than fleshy. Calyx deeply divided with the lobes and also those of the corolla more elongated and acute than in the other forms of the species.

Some of the specimens listed below approach variety *urceolata* in having shorter and fleshier perianth segments.

Specimens examined.—PORTUGAL: (*Link*); Torres-Vedras (*Daveau* in 1881).—SPAIN: (*Wilkomm* 455; *Sennen* 3114 with corolla more as in *C. epithymum*).—FRANCE: Corsica (*Debeaux* in 1868).—ITALY: Piedmont (*Reichenbach f. 2*).—MACEDONIA: (*Orphanides* 3618).—PERSIA: between Abushehr and Shiraz (*Kotschy* 118(318) the type, in the Boissier herbarium. On some sheets with this label a specimen of variety *urceolata* is also to be found); near Shiraz (*Kotschy* 970); Ashkabad (*Sinten* 788).—SYRIA: Saida (*Gaillardot* 4104).—PALESTINE: (*Dinsmore* 4509; *Hayne*); east of Jordan (*Paine* in 1873).—MOROCCO: (*Pilard* ?1791; ?1795); Kriifa (*hb. Cosson*); Tangier (*Hooker* in 1871).

***Cuscuta approximata leucosphaera* (Boissier & Heldreich) n. comb.**

Cuscuta leucosphaera Boissier & Heldreich in herb.

?*Cuscuta planiflora tendae* Reichenbach & Reichenbach f., Fl. Germ. & Helvet. 18: 86. pl. 1343. f. 25-27b. 1858.

Cuscuta planiflora approximata Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 465. 1859, in part.

?*Cuscuta planiflora bullata* Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xl. 1907.

Calyx lobes with a much elongated and turgid tip which exceeds the corolla and is commonly acute. The corolla lobes are mostly more elongated and obtuse or acute. This variety is intermediate between *C. planiflora* and variety *urceolata* of this species. Trabut's variety *bullata* seems to be a smaller form.

Specimens examined.—TUNIS: Djebel Zaghouan (*Kralik* the type? of variety *bullata*).—CYRENAICA: (*Taubert* 635).—ALGERIA: Alger (*Romain* 1453).—TURKEY: Macedonia (*Biesalski* 328).—GREECE: (*Orphanides* 4032; *Guicciardi* 395); Mt. Parnassi (*Guicciardi* 33; 2049); Thessaly (*Sintenis* 1045); Taygetus Mts. (*Heldreich* in 1844 taken to represent the type of *C. leucosphaera* in the Boissier herbarium); Laconia (*Pease* 9047).—ASIA MINOR: Lydia (*Bornmüller* 9776).—PALESTINE: (*Barbey* in 1880); Tiberias (*Meyers* & *Dinsmore* in 1911).

***Cuscuta approximata Episonchum* (Webb & Berthelot) n. comb.**

Cuscuta Episonchum Webb & Berthelot, Phytog. Canar. 3: 36. pl. 141. 1836-50.

Cuscuta calycina Webb & Berthelot, Phytog. Canar. 3: 37. pl. 142. 1836-50.

Cuscuta Epiplocamum Webb in Pl. Bourgeau 1430.

Cuscuta planiflora Webbii Engelm., Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 466. 1859.

?*Cuscuta callosa* Pomel, Nouv. Mat. Fl. Atlant. 88. 1874.

Cuscuta planiflora calycina (Webb & Bert.) Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xl. 1907.

Cuscuta planiflora Episonchum (Webb & Bert.) Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xli. 1907.

?*Cuscuta planiflora callosa* (Pomel) Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xli. 1907.

Flowers shorter and comparatively broader than in the other forms of this species and mostly fleshier, not infrequently 4-parted. Calyx mostly deeply divided and with the lobes broad, fleshy and somewhat turgid. Corolla lobes mostly short, broad, spreading. Scales commonly truncated, often bifid. Capsule enveloped by the corolla, but with the upper part more exposed than is common for the species. *C. Epiplocamum* has broader calyx lobes while in *C. Episonchum* the flowers are smaller and the calyx is more deeply divided, with narrower lobes which unites this form with *C. planiflora*.

Common in the Canary Islands. Also found in northern Africa, Portugal, Spain and the Madeira islands.

Specimens examined.—SPAIN: Madrid (*hb. Pavon*); Ronda (*Bourgeau* 331); Calpe (*Wolley-Dod* 2117).—PORTUGAL: (*Welwitsch* 192).—MADEIRA ISLANDS: (*Edwards* 839); Porto Santo (*Mandon* in 1866).—MOROCCO: (*Balansa* in 1867; *Cosson* in 1875).—ALGERIA: (*Bonnet* & *Mauray* in 1888); Prov. Oran (*Cosson*).—CANARY ISLANDS:

Tenerife (*Bourgeau* 18; 425; 459; 1430; 1430a; in 1855; *Perraudiere* in 1855; *Webb* in 1845; taken as the type, a specimen in the herbarium of the Missouri Botanical Garden; *Pitard* 260); Las Palmas (*Bourgeau* 426; 460; *Bornmüller* 2605; 2606; 2607); Gran Canaria (*Bornmüller* 2611; *Bolle*; *Cook* 200; 200b; 383); Isle de Fer (*Perraudiere* in 1855); Hierro (*Pitard* 619); Fuerteventura (*Pitard* 261).

NAMES OF SPECIES UNKNOWN TO THE AUTHOR, NOT
INCLUDED IN SYNONYMY

CUSCUTA ALBA forma SUBMERSA Glück, Biol. u. Morph. Untersuch. Wasser u. Sumpfgewächse 3: 113, fig. 7 & 8. 1911. Probably *C. planiflora*.

CUSCUTA ALPICOLA Brügger (O. Rh. p. 72 Z. 8) ex Jahresbericht Naturf. Gesellsch. Graubündens 29: 45. 1884-85. = *C. Epithymum*?

CUSCUTA ATLANTICA Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xli. 1907.

CUSCUTA BUCCHARICA Palibine, Jour. Russ. Bot. 28. 1915.

CUSCUTA CANDICANS Genn., ex Nyman, Consp. Fl. Europ. Suppl. ii. 1: 221. 1889. Probably a form of *C. planiflora*.

CUSCUTA FILIFORMIS Linnaeus, ex Jackson, Index Linn. Herb. 66. 1912.

CUSCUTA KURIENSIS Vierhapper, Denkschr. Math.-Natur. Kaiserl. Akad. Wissensch. Wien 71: 418. 1907.

CUSCUTA LAXIFLORA Aznavour, Magyar Bot. Lapok 4: 137. 1905. = *C. Kotschyana*?

CUSCUTA MACROCARPA Don, ex Loudon, Hortus Brit. suppl. iii: 530. 1850. = *C. lupuliformis*?

CUSCUTA MAROCCANA Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xl. 1907.

CUSCUTA PUBERULA Klotzsch in Schomburgh, Fauna & Flora Br. Guinea 1154. 1848, without description.

CUSCUTA RACEMOSA Sesse & Mociño, Fl. Mexicana 2d ed. 27. 1894.

CUSCUTA RUFICAULIS Gandoger, Fl. Lyonnaise 158. 1875. = *C. Epithymum*?

CUSCUTA SAROTHAMNI Brügger, Jahresber. Naturf. Gesell. Graubündens 29: 45. 1884-85. = *C. Epithymum*?

CUSCUTA STENANTHA Trabut, Bull. Soc. Bot. France 53: xxxviii. 1907. = form of *C. Epithymum*?

CUSCUTA STENOALYCINA Palibine, Jour. Russ. Bot. 26. 1915.

CUSCUTA SUBTINCTA Gandoger, Fl. Lyonnaise 158. 1875. = *C. Epithymum*?

CUSCUTA SUBUNIFLORA Koch, Linnaea 22: 748. 1849. = *C. brevistyla*?

Cuscuta funiformis Willdenow hb. 3156 (*C. fusiformis* Willd., ex Roemer & Schultes Syst. Veg. 6: 205. 1820), and *Cuscuta triflora* E. Meyer in Pl. Drege, ex Engelmann, Trans. Acad. Sci. St. Louis 1: 519. 1859 are not *Cuscutas*, but species of *Cassytha*.

INDEX OF COLLECTIONS

In this index collectors' numbers appear after their names in italics, as in the text; or the year in roman type enclosed in parentheses; where neither appears on the specimen the fact is indicated by a dash —.

- Abbott
1068. C. obtusiflora glandulosa
 Abrams & McGregor
505; 522. C. denticulata
 Ackermann
 (1832). *C. racemosa miniata*
 — *C. parviflora*
 Adiassewich
 (1908). *C. Lehmanniana*
 Aitchison
430; 1089. C. Kotschyana
654, 855. C. approximata urceolata
 Alexander
 (1847). *C. africana*
 — *C. nitica*
 Allen
30; 267. C. partita
 Andersson
 (1852). *C. chilensis*
 — *C. acuta*
 Andrieux
73; 214. C. corymbosa stylosa
 Androssow
 (1910). *C. approximata*
 Anisits
462. C. xanthochortos lanceolata
2395; 2555; 2854. C. incurvata
 Annter
 (1843). *C. suaveolens*
 Anthony & Tate
205. C. foetida
 Anuma
 (1905). *C. australis*
 Aorzarena
343. C. approximata urceolata
 Arechavaleta
82. C. xanthochortos carinata
 Arimoto
 (1903). *C. japonica*
 Arsène
2271. C. mitraeformis
 Ascherson
353; 537; 1070. C. pedicellata
 Aucher-Éloy
 — *C. Kotschyana*
1418. C. pedicellata
1420; 3183. C. babylonica
 Audeoud
41. C. Epithymum macranthera
 Backer
8276. C. timorensis
8344; 25298. C. reflexa
32298. C. australis
 Baenitz hb. Europ.
5012. C. Gronovii calyptata
 Bagshawe
1341; 1398. C. cordofana
 Bailey & Bailey
161. C. globulosa
6457. C. americana
 Baines
 (1863). *C. hyalina*
 Baker
41. C. salina major
1477. C. approximata urceolata
 (1905). *C. Kilimanjari*
 (1908). *C. exaltata*
 Bakhuizen van den Brink
3665. C. australis
 Balansa
297; (1856). C. monogyna
298; 413; 684; 707. C. Balansae
299; 300; 412; 414. C. approximata urceolata
411. C. Lehmanniana esquamata
708. C. babylonica elegans
2064; 2066. C. xanthochortos lanecolata
 (1853). *C. planiflora algeriana*
 (1867). *C. approximata Episonchum*
 Baldacci
28; 188. C. palaestina
 Balfour
108; (1880). C. chinensis
113. C. Balansae socotrensia
 Ball
 (1871). *C. Epithymum augustissima*
 (1882). *C. chilensis*
 (1882). *C. platyloba*
 Bang
115 in pt. C. grandiflora
115 in pt; 1304. C. globifera
1303. C. odorata

- Banks & Solander
 — *C. chinensis*
- Barber
 32. *C. appendiculata macroflora*
- Barbey
 (1880). *C. palaestina*
 (1880). *C. planiflora sicula*
 (1880). *C. approximata leucosphaera*
- Barchet
 519. *C. japonica*
- Barnes & Land
 567. *C. mitraeformis*
- Baron
 2648. *C. cordofana*
 3466. *C. madagascarensis*
- Basedow
 (1902-04). *C. victoriana*
- Bastreri
 (1892). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Bauer
 205. *C. gymnocarpa*
- Beardsmore
 — *C. campestris*
- Beauvais
 233. *C. japonica formosana*
- Becker
 172a; (1884; 1888). *C. approximata urceolata*
 — *C. monogyna*
- Beechy
 — *C. gracillima*
- Belander
 (1825). *C. monogyna*
- Beltfreund & Koester
 342. *C. cristata*
- Bennie
 250. *C. appendiculata macroflora*
- Bent & Bent
 (1897). *C. chinensis*
- Bentall
 1844. *C. approximata*
- Bentham
 — *C. americana*
 — *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 — *C. globulosa*
- Bequaert
 4195. *C. cordofana*
- Berg
 (1873). *C. cristata*
- Berlandier
 822. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
1103. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 2285. *C. indecora*
- Bernoulli
 59. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Bernoulli & Cairo
 1916. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Bertand, Bro.
 48. *C. fasciculata*
- Bertero
 201 & 940; 205. *C. suaveolens*
 — *C. globulosa*
- Betche
 (1897). *C. australis*
- v. Better
 142. *C. micrantha latiflora*
- Biesalski
 328. *C. approximata leucosphaera*
- Bigelow
 (1850). *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
 (1851). *C. exaltata*
 (1854). *C. californica apiculata*
- Billot
 152. *C. suaveolens*
 645; 3436. *C. australis Tinei*
- Bipont herb.
 — *C. suaveolens*
- Birschell
 — *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Blanche
 51; 174; 1434. *C. monogyna*
 172; 196. *C. palaestina syriana*
 707. *C. palaestina*
- Blanchet
 85; 736. *C. americana*
 3047. *C. partita*
- Bodinier
 939. *C. japonica formosana*
- Bogdan
 1584; 1585. *C. approximata urceolata*
- Bohnhof
 311. *C. australis*
- Boissier
 (1846). *C. palaestina*
 — *C. australis Tinei*
- Boissier & Reutter
 (1849). *C. planiflora papillosa*
- Boivin
 313. *C. brevistyla*
- Boldingh
 587B; 1413B; 2349B; 3480B; 4759; 7381. *C. americana*

- 5136; 5220; 7081; 7349. *C. partita*
7379. *C. Boldinghii*
- Bolle**
— *C. approximata* Episonchum
- Bolus**
2406. *C. africana*
4427 B. *C. nitida*
8580. *C. angulata*
- Bon**
2127; 2796. *C. australis*
- Bonneau**
(1875). *C. monogyna*
- Bonnet & Maury**
(1888). *C. approximata* Episonchum
- Bonpland**
— *C. floribunda*
- Boorman**
(1912). *C. australis*
(1914). *C. campestris*
- Bornmüller**
275; 448. *C. capitata*
471; 1120. *C. brevistyla*
473. *C. pedicellata*
641. *C. xanthochortos*
1122; 1535; 5289; 5292; 5294; 12140. *C. approximata urceolata*
1230; 1763; 3439; 5288. *C. Balansae*
1232; 1240; 1580; 2655; 4509. *C. monogyna*
1536; 1538; 4958; 4959. *C. babylonica*
1573. *C. Epithymum macranthera*
1576. *C. Epithymum scabrella*
2605; 2606; 2607; 2611. *C. approximata* Episonchum
9776. *C. approximata leucosphaera*
(1923). *C. stenoloba*
- Botta**
— *C. chinensis ciliaris*
— *C. palaestina*
— *C. brevistyla*
- Bouchet**
— *C. monogyna*
- Bourgeau**
18; 331; 425; 426; 459; 460; 1430; 1430A;
(1855). *C. approximata* Episonchum
971. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
1298. *C. planiflora*
1299; (1854; 1860). *C. approximata urceolata*
3267. *C. jalapensis*
3353; 7995. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
(1851). *C. brevistyla*
- Bové**
354. *C. pedicellata*
- Bowie**
— *C. nitida*
- Bowker**
492. *C. cassytoides*
- Boykin**
— *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
- Brade**
6026. *C. racemosa miniata*
- Brandege**
9. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
404; (1893; 1915); — *C. tuberculata*
406. *C. leptantha*
409; (1890; 1897; 1904). *C. macrocephala*
(1904). *C. polyanthemus*
(1889). *C. Veatchii*
(1893). *C. gracillima esquamata*
(1897); *C. approximata urceolata*
(1909); — *C. denticulata*
- Brant**
— *C. kurdica*
- Braun**
(1848). *C. suaveolens*
- Brenning**
91. *C. micrantha* Holwayii
- Briquet**
2356; 4024; 4026; 4027; 4037; 7748; (1920).
C. Epithymum Kotschy
(1885; 1904). *C. Epithymum alba*
(1908). *C. approximata urceolata*
(1911). *C. planiflora*
- Briquet, St. Yves & Cavillier**
(1910). *C. Epithymum alba*
(1910). *C. Epithymum rubella*
- Brittlebank**
(1915). *C. suaveolens*
- Britton, Britton & Brown**
5820; 5842; 6365. *C. americana*
- Britton, Britton & Cowell**
2109. *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
- Britton, Britton & Kemp**
2. *C. americana*
- Britton, Hazen & Freeman**
947. *C. americana*
- Britton & Millspaugh**
2208; 2811; 5519; 5925; 5963. *C. americana*
- Britton & Shafer**
2915. *C. partita*
- Broadway**
2464. *C. americana*

- Brockman
1167. *C. abyssinica ghindensis*
- Brown
492. *C. approximata urceolata*
— *C. australis*
— *C. chinensis*
- Brugère
(1912). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Bruni
— *C. australis* Tinei
- Buchtien
113; 133; 753; 3235; 4504. *C. globiflora*
460; 752; 2946; 4501; (1910; 1912). *C. grandiflora*
1157; 4502; 4503; 4507. *C. chilensis*
4510. *C. campestris*
4511. *C. japonica*
- Budogoski
408. *C. approximata*
817. *C. Lehmanniana*
- Buhse
514. *C. Balansae*
(1847). *C. monogyna*
- Bullock
207. *C. japonica formosana*
- Bungeanum herb.
(1858). *C. monogyna*
(1858). *C. Lehmanniana esquamata*
— *C. Kotschyana*
- Bunting
89. *C. cordofana*
- Burchell
291. *C. nitida*
667A. *C. racemosa nuda*
3178. *C. cassyoides*
5730. *C. africana*
7792. *C. angulata*
— *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Burkart
450; 451. *C. cristata*
1206; 3673. *C. campestris*
3394; 3761. *C. platyloba*
- Burman
— *C. africana*
— *C. nitida*
- Burnat
(1872; 1875; 1877; 1879; 1881; 1882; 1887).
C. Epithymum Kotschy
(1881). *C. Epithymum alba*
- Burnat, Briquet, & Cavillier
(1900). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Burnat, Briquet, Cavillier, & Fehلمان
(1896). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Burnat, Briquet, Cavillier, Verguin, & St. Yves
(1902). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Burnat, Briquet, St. Yves, & Abrezol
(1906). *C. Epithymum rubella*
- Burnat, Briquet, & Wilczek
(1913). *C. Epithymum rubella*
- Burnat, Briquet, Wilczek, St. Yves, Cavillier,
Abrezol, & Lascaud
(1912). *C. Epithymum angustissima*
(1912). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Burnat, Burnat, Burnat, Briquet, St. Yves,
Cavillier, & Abrezol
(1911). *C. Epithymum angustissima*
(1911). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Burnat, Burnat, Cavillier, & Abrezol
— *C. planiflora*
- Burnat & Cavillier
(1892; 1893; 1897; 1901). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Burnat, Cavillier, & Abrezol
(1904). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Burnat & Gremli
(1879). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Bush
1405. *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
- Bushnell
(1869). *C. chinensis*
- Bustamente
83. *C. mitraeformis*
- Butler
536. *C. approximata urceolata*
- Caley
— *C. australis*
- Calldengh
— *C. chilensis*
- Cameron
(1909). *C. campestris*
- Campbell
1834. *C. reflexa anguina*
- Camus
2440. *C. australis* Tinei
- Capus
962; 964. *C. approximata*
963. *C. Epithymum alba*
967; 968; (1881). *C. Lehmanniana*
- Cavara
— *C. Epithymum scabrella*
- Cesati
— *C. australis* Cesatiana

- Chaffanjon**
 1224. *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
 (1896). *C. japonica*
Champion
 457. *C. japonica formosana*
hb. Chapman
 (1863). *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
Chaubard
 — *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
Chenevard
 (1881; 1900). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
Chevallier
 454. *C. planiflora*
Ching
 8863. *C. japonica formosana*
Chrismar
 — *C. americana*
 — *C. jalapensis*
 — *C. Boldinghii*
Chun & Chien
 8241. *C. australis*
Claren
 11792. *C. odorata Holwayana*
Clarke
 4156; 25104; 34262D; 34262F; 40354B;
 45470. *C. reflexa*
 24058; 29062. *C. australis Cesatiana*
 29526. *C. approximata*
 29893A. *C. capitata*
 32053. *C. pedicellata*
 33983A; 33983B. *C. australis*
Claussen
 306. *C. americana*
Clemens
 1928; 1929; 6352. *C. chinensis*
 1928A. *C. australis*
 6351. *C. japonica*
Clemens & Clemens
 147. *C. leptantha*
Cockerell
 (1925). *C. Cockerellii*
hb. Consolat
 615; (1864). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
Constantine
 — *C. obtusata*
Cook
 200; 200b; 383. *C. approximata Episonchum*
Cook & Gilbert
 219; 249; 1220. *C. grandiflora*
Cooper
 337. *C. appendiculata macroflora*
 2785; 2790; 2791. *C. natalensis*
Cosson
 (1852; 1888); — *C. planiflora sicula*
 (1854). *C. planiflora algeriana*
 (1856; 1858); — *C. planiflora*
 (1861). *C. obtusata*
 (1875); — *C. approximata Episonchum*
 (1875). *C. brevistyla*
 (1888). *C. Epithymum rubella*
 — *C. Epithymum alba*
 — *C. brevistyla biloba*
 — *C. approximata schiraziana*
hb. Cosson
 346. *C. pedicellata*
Cosson & Germain
 — *C. suaveolens*
Couderc
 — *C. planiflora papillosa*
Couthouy
 (1855). *C. stenolepis*
 — *C. foetida*
Cowdry
 413. *C. japonica*
 778. *C. chinensis*
Cuming
 350. *C. chilensis*
Curran
 (1883; 1888). *C. denticulata*
Cusick
 2341. *C. approximata urceolata*
Dalziel
 1152; 1353. *C. cordofana*
 — *C. hyalina*
Darwin
 (1835). *C. gymnocarpa*
Daveau
 (1879). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
 (1881). *C. approximata schiraziana*
David (l'Abbé)
 (1865). *C. japonica*
Davis (1908). *C. suaveolens*
Dawe
 270. *C. corniculata*
 579. *C. partita*
Deam
 33011. *C. cuspidata*
Debeaux
 (1868). *C. approximata schiraziana*
 (1878). *C. Epithymum alba*
 (1880; 1882; 1883). *C. planiflora papillosa*
 (1897). *C. campestris*

- De Candolle
(1821). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Degen
(1898). *C. lupuliformis*
- Degener & Wiebke
2000, 2769. *C. sandwichiana kailuana*
2516. *C. sandiwichiana*
- Delavy
3521; 3612. *C. reflexa anguina*
3655. *C. japonica*
- DelCampo
(1859). *C. approximata urceolata*
— *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Delisle
— *C. monogyna*
- Demidoff
— *C. chinensis ciliaris*
- Depreaux
595. *C. brevistyla*
- DesMoulins
— *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Dickens
(1877). *C. japonica*
- Diels
(1917). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
- Dinsmore
4509. *C. approximata schiraziana*
- Dinter
(1923). *C. hyalina*
- Douglas
— *C. californica*
— *C. curta*
- Doumet, Adanson & Briquet
(1884). *C. planiflora*
- Dowson
439. *C. Kilimanjari*
- Drege
7833; (1838); — *C. africana*
8037. *C. cassytoides*
(1835; 1838); — *C. nitida*
— *C. angulata*
- Drummond
14997; 21977. *C. approximata urceolata*
- Ducloux
514; 4914. *C. japonica*
- Dudgeon
(1923). *C. reflexa*
- Duges
4; 152. *C. tinctoria*
(1880). *C. costaricensis*
- Dunn
4252. *C. australis*
- Durando
22. *C. planiflora papillosa*
(1852). *C. brevistyla*
- Dürer
(1889; 1899). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
- Dusén
10005. *C. platyloba*
11349. *C. racemosa nuda*
- Dùss
1878; 2468. *C. americana*
- Duthie
7533; 13527. *C. reflexa anguina*
11171. *C. australis Tinei*
(1874). *C. palaestina*
(1883). *C. Kotschyana*
(1899). *C. approximata*
- M. E.
347. *C. rugosiceps*
- Echihatchef
(1878). *C. planiflora sicula*
- Ecklon
341; 1010. *C. nitida*
- Ecklon & Zeyher
1.11; 20.77.11; 21.1.11; 62.11. *C. nitida*
22.70.10. *C. africana*
- Edgeworth
450. *C. reflexa anguina*
(1844). *C. reflexa*
- Edmonston
— *C. grandiflora*
- Edwards
839. *C. planiflora Episonchum*
- Eggers
144. *C. americana*
4534; (1882). *C. globulosa*
- Ehrenberg
840. *C. mitraeformis*
— *C. pedicellata*
- Eisenbarth
(1898). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
- Ekman
10455. *C. Boldinghii*
196; 4949; (1914). *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
- Ellenbeck
1409. *C. Kilimanjari*
- Elliott
254. *C. Kilimanjari*
- Endlich
268. *C. durangana*

1399. *C. mitraeformis*
 Engelmänn
 (1841). *C. Coryli*
 (1880). *C. erosa*
 (1880). *C. odontolepis*
 — *C. Polygonorum*
 — *C. Cephalanthi*
 Engler
 767. *C. timorensis*
 Entomologist at Cedara
 (1918). *C. campestris*
 Esquirol
 — *C. japonica formosana*
 État-Major Général Égyptien Expéd.
 299. *C. hyalina*
 Etheridge
 — *C. chinensis*
 Eyles
 327. *C. abyssinica ghindensis*
 352. Kilimanjari
 Faurie
 346. *C. chinensis*
 370; 782; 1494; 2522; 3861; (1900). *C. australis*
 781; 1005; 1313; 2038; 3111; 13543; (1886; 1902). *C. japonica*
 1045. *C. sandwichiana*
 Fay
 (1914). *C. approximata urceolata*
 Fedtschenko
 1; (1897). *C. Lehmanniana*
 47. *C. gigantea Engelmanni*
 57. *C. pedicellata*
 285. *C. australis*
 Fendler
 946. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 2069. *C. americana*
 Ferioli
 2514. *C. campestris*
 Ferriera
 1352. *C. Epithymum alba*
 1656. *Cl. australis Tinei*
 Fiebrig
 432; 478. *C. xanthochortos carinata*
 2523. *C. boliviana*
 3045. *C. insquamata*
 3230; 3232. *C. grandiflora*
 4254; 5083. (1909). *C. incurvata*
 6705; — *C. xanthochortos lanceolata*
 (1903-04). *C. globiflora*
 Figari
 — *C. cordofana*
 Fink
 — *C. strobilacea*
 Fiori & Béguinot
 2511. *C. Epithymum angustissima*
 Fischer
 110. *C. Boldinghii*
 271. *C. jalapensis*
 (1836). *C. pedicellata*
 — *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
 Fishlock
 489. *C. globulosa*
 Flanagan
 1422. *C. appendiculata macroflora*
 Floyer
 10. *C. planiflora sicula*
 Focke
 383. *C. americana*
 Forbes
 (1872). *C. chinensis*
 Ford
 — *C. japonica formosana*
 Forrester
 2980. *C. reflexa*
 3014. *C. reflexa anguina*
 Forsyth Major
 35. *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
 Franc
 737. *C. campestris*
 Fredholm
 305. *C. compacta efimbriata*
 Frere
 (1857). *C. hyalina*
 Fries
 229. *C. americana*
 906. *C. Friesii*
 1287. *C. grandiflora*
 Fruchard
 (1874; 1875). *C. platyloba*
 — *C. suaveolens*
 Fuertes
 194. *C. globulosa*
 Funk
 — *C. triumvirati*
 Gaillardot
 542. *C. Balansae*
 4104. *C. approximata schiraziana*
 — *C. palaestina syriana*
 Galander
 (1880). *C. cristata*

- Galeotti
1412. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
- Galpin
1760. *C. suaveolens*
- Gamble
21149. *C. hyalina*
25677. *C. reflexa*
- Gammie
757. *C. reflexa anguina*
— *C. reflexa*
- Gandoger
428b. *C. planiflora*
7215; 12040. *C. palaestina*
(1900). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
(1908). *C. planiflora sicula*
(1908). *C. planiflora papillosa*
(1920). *C. campestris*
- Garaventa
1466, 1467, 1468. *C. chilensis*
- Gardner
616. *C. reflexa*
1775. *C. americana*
2425. *C. umbellata desertorum*
2684. *C. partita*
3348. *C. bracteata*
- Garrett
1002. *C. approximata urceolata*
- Garroue
512. *C. suaveolens*
(1876). *C. approximata urceolata*
- Gaudichaud
1; 37. *C. sandwichiana*
124; (1832). *C. chilensis*
129. *C. reflexa anguina*
- Gaumer
90. *C. cozumeliensis*
705. *C. globulosa*
- Gaumer & Sons
23602. *C. americana*
- Gay
37. *C. odorata Holwayana*
38; 815; 2168. *C. odorata*
195; 816; 817. *C. chilensis*
203; 449. *C. suaveolens*
538. *C. micrantha*
2260; 2287. *C. grandiflora*
- Genty
710; 2793; 3952; (1896). *C. australis Tinei*
- Germain
(1855–56). *C. chilensis*
- Gerrard
1337. *C. Gerrardii*
- Geyer
(1841). *C. Gronovii Saururi*
- Ghiesbreght
186. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
- Gibbs
214. *C. campestris*
- Gibelli
(1874). *C. australis Cesatiana*
- Gibert
46 in pt; 175; 284. *C. platyloba*
46 in pt. *C. suaveolens*
78. *C. cristata*
283. *C. xanthochortos*
- Gillies
— *C. chilensis*
— *C. indecora integriuscula*
- Giraldis
3278. *C. japonica formosana*
- Glaziov
11279; 21805; 21808. *C. platyloba*
19676; 20422. *C. racemosa miniata*
19677. *C. racemosa nuda*
21809. *C. orbiculata*
21810. *C. goyaziana*
21811; 21811½. *C. serrata*
- Godman
121. *C. abyssinica ghindensis*
- Godron
806. *C. suaveolens*
— *C. monogyna*
— *C. planiflora Godronii*
- Gollmer
— *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Gonnet
— *C. monogyna*
- Goudot
— *C. grandiflora*
- Grabendorfer
(1899). *C. tuberculata*
- Graham
250. *C. jalapensis*
- Grant
(1887). *C. Epithymum alba*
- Green
275. *C. leptantha*
- Greene
1046. *C. suaveolens*
(1880). *C. tuberculata*

- Gregg
570. *C. tinctoria*
(1849). *C. americana*
— *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
- Grenier
(1846). *C. approximata urceolata*
(1850). *C. monogyna*
- Griffith
682; 684. *C. monogyna*
685. *C. chinensis ciliaris*
686. *C. brevistyla*
687. *C. chinensis*
690; 691. *C. pulchella*
1031 (683). *C. gigantea*
— *C. reflexa*
— *C. capitata*
— *C. approximata*
- Griffith & Thornber
21. *C. odontolepis*
- Grove
(1877). *C. planiflora*
- Guadagno
(1907). *C. Epithymum angustissima*
- Guiccardi
33; 395; 2049. *C. approximata leucosphaera*
2965. *C. Epithymum macranthera*
- Gunn
1991. *C. tasmanica*
- Gussone
— *C. Epithymum alba*
— *C. Epithymum scabrella*
— *C. planiflora*
— *C. planiflora algeriana*
- Haaver
(1925). *C. timorensis*
- Hahlman
112. *C. cordofana*
- Hahn
18. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
754. *C. campestris*
- Hahnald
639. *C. lupuliformis*
- Halácsy
(1893). *C. palaestina*
- Hall
(1853). *C. stenolepis*
- Hallier
C160a. *C. australis*
- Hance
111. *C. japonica*
10514. *C. australis*
- Hancock
45. *C. macrocephala*
354. *C. japonica formosana*
- Haradjian
4498. *C. approximata urceolata*
(1906). *C. brevistyla*
- Harper
147. *C. Harperi*
- Harriss
16426. *C. approximata*
- Hartman
52. *C. odontolepis*
119. *C. dentatasquamata*
179. *C. tuberculata*
- Hartweg
1237. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
1238. *C. foetida pychantha*
1863. *C. occidentalis*
- Harvey
(1856). *C. chilensis*
- Harz
5298; (1904; 1905). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
- Hassler
3918. *C. obtusiflora*
5113; 4694. *C. xanthochortos lanceolata*
8178. *C. incurvata*
- Hastings
146; 291; 395. *C. chilensis*
154. *C. micrantha Holwayi*
- Haight
11. *C. paitana*
154. *C. Haughtii*
- Hauman
2997. *C. tucumana*
- Haussknecht
659; (1867). *C. babylonica*
661 in part; (1865; 1868). *C. approximata urceolata*
661 in part *C. Kotschyana caudata*
661A. *C. Kotschyana*
662A. *C. kurdica*
663; (1855; 1867; 1868); — *C. monogyna*
(1865). *C. brevistyla*
(1865). *C. planiflora*
(1868). *C. babylonica elegans*
(1868; 1885). *C. palaestina*
(1868). *C. Haussknechtii*
- Havard
4. *C. leptantha*
- Hayne
— *C. approximata schiraziana*

- Heermann**
 — *C. subinclusa*
Hehne
 — *C. reflexa anguina*
Heidenreich
 — *C. lupuliformis*
Heizer
 345. *C. approximata urceolata*
Heldreich
 4; (1885). *C. approximata urceolata*
 32; 3324. *C. Epithymum macranthera*
 237; 2048; (1855; 1877; 1892). *C. palaestina*
 768. *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
 3471. *C. monogyna*
 (1840). *C. planiflora Godronii*
 (1844). *C. approximata leucosphaera*
 (1845). *C. obtusata*
 (1880). *C. suaveolens*
Heller
 470; 6169. *C. globulosa*
Henry
 2475; 3185. *C. japonica formosana*
 2632; 9693. *C. japonica*
 12738. *C. reflexa*
v. Hermann
 686. *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
Heron
 (1909). *C. australis*
Herrera
 678. *C. grandiflora*
Heyde
 287. *C. tinctoria*
Heyde & Lux
 2912. *C. rugosiceps*
Heyne
 (1872). *C. planiflora*
Hildebrandt
 506; 1413. *C. abyssinica ghindensis*
Hieronymus
 (1883). *C. brevisquamata*
Hieronymus & Lorentz
 124. *C. grandiflora*
Hieronymus & Niederlein
 745; 846. *C. cristata*
Hillman
 (1891). *C. denticulata*
 (1899); — *C. approximata urceolata*
 (1907). *C. suaveolens*
Hillosen
 2538; 4484. *C. platyloba*
- Hioram (Bro.)**
 2279. *C. globulosa*
Hitchcock
 20141. *C. prismatica*
 20896. *C. foetida pycnantha*
 21702. *C. foetida*
 22425. *C. Hitchcockii*
Hochreutiner
 470. *C. planiflora algeriana*
Hoehne
 1026; 1048; 4483. *C. partita*
 4016. *C. obtusiflora*
 6187. *C. platyloba*
Hoffmann
 463. *C. costaricensis*
Hohenacker
 489. *C. micrantha latiflora*
 (1838); — *C. monogyna*
Holmgren
 442; (1920). *C. foetida*
 594. *C. grandiflora*
 908; 908a. *C. stenolepis*
 924. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
Holst
 6909. *C. cordofana*
 8909; (1893). *C. Kilimanjari*
 9114. *C. abyssinica ghindensis*
Holton
 543. *C. grandiflora*
Holway & Holway
 1075; 1847. *C. platyloba*
 1374. *C. parviflora*
 (1919). *C. micrantha Holwayii*
 (1919; 1920). *C. chilensis*
 (1920). *C. stenolepis*
 (1920). *C. odorata Holwayana*
 (1920). *C. grandiflora*
 (1920). *C. globiflora*
 (1920). *C. odorata*
 (1920). *C. foetida*
Holz
 9062. *C. timorensis*
hb. Hongkong
 1961. *C. japonica formosana*
Hooker
 (1845). *C. macrocephala*
 (1871). *C. brevistyla*
 (1871). *C. approximata schiraziana*
 — *C. reflexa*
 — *C. Epithymum alba*

- Hooker & Hanbury
 (1860). *C. monogyna*
 Hooker & Thomson
 — *C. reflexa*
 Hostman
 464. *C. americana*
 Hove
 (1843). *C. approximata*
 Howard
 (1888). *C. leptantha*
 Hu
 405. *C. japonica*
 Hubbard & Ellman
 900. *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
 Huet du Pavillon
 (1852). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
 (1855). *C. palaestina*
 (1855). *C. approximata urceolata*
 Humboldt
 — *C. americana*
 — *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 — *C. grandiflora*
 — *C. umbellata*
 — *C. obtusiflora*
 — *C. foetida*
 Hurst
 (1890). *C. approximata urceolata*
 Husbands
 1015. *C. chilensis*
 Huter, Porto & Rigo
 372. *C. triumvirati*
 373. *C. approximata urceolata*
 390. *C. Epithymum scabrella*
 Hutton
 923. *C. appendiculata macroflora*
 Irat
 (1849). *C. suaveolens*
 Isern
 (1850). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
 Jaccard
 (1897). *C. Lehmanniana*
 Jacquemont
 149; 2520. *C. reflexa anguina*
 876. *C. australis Cesatiana*
 1109; 2183; 2313. *C. reflexa*
 1550. *C. capitata*
 Jameson
 542. *C. obtusiflora*
 (1864). *C. foetida*
 Janka
 (1865). *C. australis Tinei*
 Jeoward
 84. *C. campestris*
 Jepson
 5c. *C. Jepsonii*
 80a. *C. brachycalyx apodanthera*
 (1893). *C. suaveolens*
 Jermy
 (1904). *C. exaltata*
 Joannes (Fr.)
 — *C. xanthochortos*
 Johandiez
 852. *C. triumvirati*
 937b. *C. monogyna*
 Johnston
 86. *C. Kilimanjari*
 3222. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
 3430; 3439. *C. Veatchii*
 3707. *C. leptantha*
 (1887). *C. reflexa anguina*
 Johnstone
 (1915). *C. australis*
 (1915). *C. victoriana*
 Jolis hb.
 63. *C. chinensis*
 Jones
 3862; (1884). *C. denticulata*
 Jørgensen
 1160. *C. argentinana*
 1420. *C. grandiflora*
 1702. *C. globiflora*
 Joseph (Fr.)
 3874. *C. suaveolens*
 Jussieu
 — *C. foetida*
 Kammerer
 98. *C. approximata urceolata*
 Karelin
 — *C. approximata urceolata*
 Karelin & Kariloff
 926. *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
 1721. *C. approximata urceolata*
 Karolkoﬀ & Krauss
 — *C. Lehmanniana*
 Karsten
 — *C. corniculata*
 — *C. americana*
 Karwinski
 (1827; 1842). *C. tinctoria*
 Kashyap
 (1922). *C. hyalina*
 (1923). *C. reflexa*

- Kearney
52. *C. brachycalyx*
- Keet
1009. *C. africana*
- Keller
401. *C. planiflora sicula*
- Kellerman
4591; 5576; 5916A. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
7567. *C. tinctoria Kellermaniana*
- Kerber
248. *C. floribunda*
- Kerr
4326; 11056. *C. chinensis*
- Killip & Smith
16417; 20180. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
17906; 19645. *C. grandiflora*
21045. *C. americana*
21684. *C. odorata squarrolosa*
21827. *C. bella*
21843; 21858; 21909; *C. lucidicarpa*
- Kirilow
— *C. japonica paniculata*
- Kirkwood
50. *C. decipiens*
- v. Knorring
89. *C. approximata urceolata*
104. *C. Lehmanniana*
(1914). *C. approximata*
- v. Knorring & Minkwitz
334. *C. Lehmanniana*
1590. *C. monogyna*
- Koch
(1837). *C. pedicellata*
— *C. approximata urceolata*
- Koenig
292. *C. monogyna*
- Koenig & Woronow
— *C. monogyna*
- Komarov
1302. *C. japonica*
(1893). *C. capitata*
- Koorders
37381B. *C. reflexa*
- Kotenati
1757. *C. approximata urceolata*
- Kotschy
104; 247; 357. *C. approximata urceolata*
118 (318); 970. *C. approximata schiraziana*
289; 388b. *C. kurdica*
388a. *C. babylonica*
431. *C. chinensis ciliaris*
580. *C. brevistyla*
713. *C. monogyna*
749. *C. Kotschyana*
914. *C. palestina syriana*
- Kovats
203. *C. lupuliformis*
- Kralik
40; 410a. *C. planiflora papillosa*
411b; (1849; 1854). *C. planiflora*
1310. *C. suaveolens*
(1848). *C. pedicellata*
(1848). *C. approximata urceolata*
(1875). *C. planiflora sicula*
— *C. approximata leucosphaera*
— *C. Epithymum sagittanthera*
- Krause
569. *C. palaestina*
- Krauss
1816. *C. appendiculata*
- Kretzschmar
85. *C. campestris*
- Krug
1132. *C. japonica*
- Kuntze
263; 283. *C. approximata urceolata*
(1892). *C. chilensis*
- Kutschеровskaja
860. *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
- Labillardière
— *C. monogyna*
- Lakshnakara
170. *C. chinensis*
- Lamarck
— *C. chinensis*
- Landauer
— *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
- Lange
32. *C. approximata urceolata*
- Langlissé
127. *C. americana*
438. *C. Boldinghii*
- Langlois
237. *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
- Langsdorff
— *C. racemosa miniata*
- Lassimonne
580. *C. Epithymum macranthera*
- Leake
(1900). *C. suaveolens*
- Lechler

479. *C. suaveolens*
1501. *C. chilensis*
- Ledebour
— *C. pedicellata*
- Lee
(1888). *C. chilensis*
- Legendre
— *C. japonica*
- Lehman
1682. *C. tinctoria*
4794; 6630. *C. grandiflora*
— *C. Lehmanniana*
- Leon
12033. *C. globulosa*
12400 *C. americana*
- Leonard
3073; 3074; 9798. *C. globulosa*
4135; 7076. *C. americana*
- Leschenault
— *C. chinensis*
— *C. timorensis*
- Letourneux
104; (1887). *C. pedicellata*
(1868). *C. approximata urceolata*
(1874). *C. Letourneuxii*
(1881). *C. monogyna*
(1884). *C. palaestina*
(1884). *C. planiflora*
(1887). *C. planiflora sicula*
- Levine
1047; (1917). *C. australis*
- Licent
1487. *C. australis*
2960. *C. japonica*
- Liebmann
(1841). *C. aurea*
(1842). *C. strobilacea*
— *C. saccharata*
- Liemaschko
227. *C. australis* Tinei
- Linden
291. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
1994. in pt. *C. globulosa*
1994 in pt; (1840). *C. americana*
— *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Lindheimer
124. *C. indecora neuropetala*
125. *C. cuspidata*
126. *C. campestris*
472; (1846). *C. exaltata*
(1847). *C. glabrior pubescens*
— *C. glabrior*
- Lindman
A3481. *C. partita*
- Linhart
— *C. campestris*
- Link
— *C. approximata schiraziana*
- Lippi
— *C. pedicellata*
— *C. capitata*
- Lipsky
— *C. Lehmanniana*
- Littlejohn
(1922). *C. suaveolens*
- Litwinow
1587. *C. Lehmanniana*
- Lloyd
28; 193. *C. decipiens*
- Lobb
49. *C. odorata botryoides*
- Lorentz
64; (1871). *C. obtusiflora*
90. *C. cristata*
214. *C. chilensis*
- Loser
1464; 1465; 1469; 1470; 1475. *C. chilensis*
- Lossen
314. *C. cristata*
- Lowne
(1863-64). *C. monogyna*
(1863-64). *C. brevistyla*
- Lund
734. *C. racemosa miniata*
- Lyall
— *C. suaveolens densiflora*
- H.M.
12124. *C. australis*
- McBride
3993. *C. odorata Holwayana*
5962. *C. odorata*
- McBride & Featherstone
104; 148; 465; 756; 1229; 1378; 1587; 2203;
2377. *C. odorata*
371. *C. rubella*
1035. *C. lucidicarpa*
1043; 1230. *C. grandiflora*
- McClure
(1921). *C. australis*
- MacOwan
371; 1959. *C. cassyoides*
1933. *C. africana*

1955. *C. appendiculata macroflora*
- Macrae
378. *C. chinensis*
(1825). *C. chilensis*
- Maire
3608. *C. chinensis*
6723B; 6725; (1912). *C. japonica*
(1835). *C. monogyna*
(1912). *C. reflexa*
- Malinverni
2769. *C. australis Cesatiana*
- Malme
1002; 1416. *C. xanthochortos*
- Mandon
1479; 1499. *C. grandiflora*
1480. in pt. *C. globiflora*
1480 in pt. *C. odorata Holwayana*
1481. *C. acutiloba*
1898. *C. americana*
(1866). *C. approximata Episonchum*
(1895). *C. suaveolens*
- Marchesetti
(1900). *C. palaestina*
- Martinet
1027; — *C. odorata*
- Martius
1292. *C. racemosa miniata*
(1817). *C. racemosa*
— *C. umbellata desertorum*
- Mathews
— *C. sandwichiana*
— *C. acutiloba*
- Matsumura
(1879). *C. japonica*
- Matthew
486. *C. odorata*
- Maw
(1871). *C. planiflora ambigua*
- Maximowicz
(1860); — *C. japonica*
— *C. chilensis*
— *C. sandwichiana*
- Maxon & Killip
1389. *C. americana*
- Mearns
1220; 1806; 1836. *C. Kilimanjari*
- Mellerio
99. *C. Epithymum alba*
- Menzies
— *C. sandwichiana*
- Merrill
10247. *C. japonica formosana*
11404. *C. australis*
- Mertens
— *C. chilensis*
- Merzbacher
(1907). *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
(1908). *C. monogyna*
- Metcalf
1290. *C. leptantha*
4765. *C. campestris*
- Meyer
1149. *C. japonica*
— *C. nitida*
- Meyers & Dinsmore
1402; 3522b; 5402. *C. monogyna*
8059. *C. planiflora*
(1911). *C. approximata leucosphaera*
- Middleton
(1907). *C. chilensis*
- Miers
753. *C. cristata*
- Mildbraed
949. *C. Kilimanjari rukararana*
- Millán
812. *C. cristata*
- Miller
107. *C. americana*
- Millsbaugh & Millsbaugh
9029. *C. americana*
- v. Minkwitz
949. *C. approximata*
- Miquel
— *C. americana*
- Moesz
393. *C. lupuliformis*
- Mokim
997. *C. reflexa anguina*
- Molina
(1923). *C. saccharata*
- Monbeig (Abbé)
— *C. chinensis*
- Moore
1036. *C. obtusiflora*
- Moritz
489. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Mornay
— *C. gracillima*
- Morong
1143. *C. odorata*
1163. *C. micrantha latiflora*

- Morse
176; — *C. japonica formosana*
- Moseley
(1873). *C. orbiculata*
- Mueller
439. *C. odorata botryoides*
1260. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
(1853). *C. Boldinghii*
(1853). *C. jalapensis*
(1869). *C. tasmanica brevistyla*
— *C. tasmanica*
— *C. australis*
- Muenschner
(1926). *C. australis*
- Mulchaud
14702. *C. hyalina*
- Munby
— *C. hyalina*
- Mund & Maire
11. *C. cassytoides*
— *C. nitida*
— *C. angulata*
- Munz, Harwood & Johnston
4181. *C. denticulata*
- Musson
(1913). *C. campestris*
- Nation
(1862). *C. odorata*
- Neally
92. *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
260. *C. exaltata*
338. *C. umbellata reflexa*
- Negri
— *C. australis Cesatiana*
- Nelson
1139; 1210; 4336. *C. approximata urceolata*
2014. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
2321. *C. gracillima*
2741; 2768; 9118. *C. plattensis*
(1893). *C. jalapensis*
- Nereaux
— *C. nitida*
- Nicolas
(1908; 1909). *C. globulosa*
(1909). *C. mitraeformis*
- Niederlein
1308. *C. xanthochortos*
- Nilsson
(1883). *C. approximata urceolata*
- Nöe
7; 906. *C. babylonica*
1032. *C. monogyna*
- Norton
1545. *C. australis*
- Nyström
(1902). *C. chinensis*
- Oldham
573. *C. japonica*
- Orcutt
1345. *C. odontolepis*
4288. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
(1889; 1898). *C. denticulata*
- Orphanides
281. *C. monogyna*
517. *C. Epithymum alba*
518. *C. approximata urceolata*
1156. *C. suaveolens*
2606. *C. Epithymum macranthera*
2813; 2869. *C. palaestina*
3618. *C. approximata schiraziana*
4032. *C. approximata leucosphaera*
- Ortega
4255. *C. Ortegana*
5363. *C. mexicana*
- Osborn
257. *C. pedicellata*
- Osten
3324. *C. suaveolens*
- Over
2355. *C. suaveolens*
- hb. Ozanon
(1858). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- C.P.
611. *C. chinensis*
- Pabst
89. *C. platyloba*
- Pachano
140. *C. grandiflora*
- Paczoski
(1892). *C. lupuliformis*
- Page
(1854). *C. xanthochortos lanecolata*
- Paine
(1873). *C. approximata schiraziana*
- hb. Pallas
— *C. capitata*
- Pallon
1583. *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
- Palmer
16; 544. *C. leptantha*
51. *C. saccharata*
52; 141. *C. macrocephala*

56. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 87; 549; 918. *C. tinctoria*
 137; 631; (1878-79). *C. mitraeformis*
 149. *C. suaveolens*
 412. *C. costaricensis*
 605. *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
 917; 2098. *C. squamata*
 948. *C. deltoidea*
 949. *C. gracillima*
 1209. *C. umbellata dubia*
 (1869). *C. erosa*
- Parish
 2336; 2436; 3230; 3231; 3236. *C. denticulata*
 5524. *C. californica papillosa*
 (1898); — *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
- Parlatore
 (1841). *C. Epithymum alba*
- Parodi
 5604; 6823. *C. platyloba triangulata*
 9577. *C. campestris*
 5243. *C. Parodiana*
- Parry
 205. *C. denticulata*
- Parry & Palmer
 631. *C. tinctoria*
 (1877). *C. corymbosa stylosa*
- Patterson
 578. *C. bifurcata*
- Pau
 5991. *C. triumvirati*
- Pavillon
 151; (1855). *C. planiflora*
- Pavon
 — *C. prismatica*
 — *C. odorata*
 — *C. approximata Episonchum*
- Pearson
 5248. *C. nitida*
- Pease
 9047. *C. approximata leucosphaera*
- Peck
 8624. *C. Suksdorfii*
- Pegler
 494. *C. cassytoidea*
 1508. *C. natalensis*
- Pennell
 1453. *C. corniculata*
 12261. *C. chilensis*
 13242; 14595. *C. acutiloba*
 13550; 13613. *C. grandiflora*
 14382. *C. odorata*
- Pentland
 — *C. globiflora*
- Perraudiere
 (1855). *C. approximata Episonchum*
- Pettegrew
 — *C. suaveolens*
- Peyron
 925 in pt. *C. palaestina syriana*
 925 in pt. *C. Balansae*
 (1886). *C. palaestina*
 (1890). *C. approximata urceolata*
- Pflanz
 40; 454. *C. grandiflora*
 382. *C. globiflora*
- Pfund
 146. *C. hyalina*
- Philippi
 656; (1888). *C. chilensis*
 (1861; 1862). *C. suaveolens*
 — *C. pusilla*
 — *C. andina*
 — *C. purpurata*
- Pichler
 (1882); — *C. pedicellata*
 (1883). *C. approximata urceolata*
 (1883). *C. palaestina*
 — *C. Kotschyana caudata*
- Pickel
 906. *C. globosa*
- Pilger
 369. *C. partita*
- Pitard
 260; 261; 619. *C. approximata episonchum*
 441. *C. brevistyla*
 1791; 1795. *C. approximata schiraziana*
- Pittier
 6404. *C. partita*
 9034. *C. costaricensis*
 10514. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Pittier & Tonduz
 9625. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Planchon
 (1857). *C. Epithymum angustissima*
- Poeppig
 89. *C. micrantha latiflora*
 90; 261. *C. chilensis*
 — *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
 — *C. suaveolens*
- Pohl
 5726. *C. parviflora*

- Poiteau
(1802). *C. globulosa*
- Poli
— *C. japonica formosana*
- Pollard & Maxon
341. *C. Harperi*
- Porto & Rigo
544. *C. triumvirati*
561. *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Post
408; 409. *C. approximata urceolata*
- Postian
763. *C. brevistyla*
- Prain
(1897). *C. chinensis*
- Presl
— *C. epithymum alba*
- Pringle
105. *C. Desmouliniana*
291; 1342; 4330. *C. mitraeformis*
2472. *C. strobilacea*
4331; 11306. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
4529. *C. tinctoria*
4967. *C. rugosiceps*
5349. *C. chapalana*
5350. *C. deltoidea*
6189; 8716. *C. gracillima*
6574. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
6575; 7245; 11305. *C. potosina globifera*
(1884). *C. tuberculata*
- Pudney
(1889). *C. tasmanica*
- Purdie
(1849). *C. grandiflora*
- Purpus
3554. *C. potosina globifera*
4971; 5036. *C. Choisiana*
4972; 5444. *C. Purpusii*
5708. *C. jalapensis*
5745; 7564; 7775. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
8175. *C. strobilacea*
8176. *C. americana*
8405. *C. Boldinghii*
— *C. indecora bifida*
- Quartin-Dillon & Petit
— *C. abyssinica*
— *C. approximata urceolata*
- Radde
(1886). *C. pedicellata*
- Ramond
(1867). *C. australis Tinei*
- Raulin
322. *C. approximata urceolata*
323. *C. palaestina*
- Reboud
(1854). *C. planiflora algeriana*
- Reed
(1867). *C. suaveolens*
— *C. micrantha*
- Regnell
III-308. *C. racemosa nuda*
- Rehmann
218. *C. africana*
- Reiche
III 99. *C. micrantha*
- Reichenbach f.
2. *C. approximata schiraziana*
- Remy
424; 426. *C. sandwichiana*
(1856). *C. prismatica*
— *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
— *C. salina*
- Requien
(1847-48; 1850). *C. australis Tinei*
— *C. monogyna*
- Reuter
(1849). *C. planiflora algeriana*
(1849). *C. approximata urceolata*
(1849). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Reverchon
663; 2552; (1875; 1880). *C. exaltata*
(1878). *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
- Reynolds
95. *C. microstyla*
- Richter
(1838). *C. planiflora Godronii*
- Ridley
9161. *C. australis*
- Ridley, Lea & Ramage
72. *C. globosa*
73. *C. americana*
(1887). *C. orbiculata*
- Riedel
846 in pt. *C. racemosa miniata*
846 in pt. *C. partita*
— *C. timorensis*
- Riehl
15. *C. glomerata*
- Rigo
464. *C. approximata urceolata*
- Riva
387. *C. Kilimanjari*

- Rock
 6593. *C. reflexa anguina*
 Romain
 1453. *C. approximata leucosphaera*
 Rome
 (1876). *C. Epithymum macranthera*
 Romieux
 880; 881. *C. planiflora sicula*
 Rose
 12074. *C. denticulata*
 Rose & Rose
 11150. *C. tinctoria*
 22256. *C. odorata*
 Rose, Pachano & Rose
 23272. *C. odorata*
 Rose & Painter
 7473. *C. tinctoria*
 Rose, Painter & Rose
 9650. *C. potosina*
 Rose, Standley & Russell
 13727A; 13804. *C. gracillima*
 14329. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 14929. *C. leptantha*
 Roshevitz
 1703. *C. approximata*
 Rost
 (1898). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
 Rostan
 74. *C. brevistyla*
 (1863). *C. Epithymum angustissima*
 Roux
 (1851). *C. planiflora* Godronii
 Roxburgh
 — *C. angulata*
 Rudatis
 827. *C. cucullata*
 1666. *C. natalensis*
 Rugel
 400; (1843). *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
 — *C. pentagona*
 — *C. rostrata*
 Ruhmer
 234. *C. planiflora sicula*
 Ruiz
 — *C. corymbosa*
 — *C. odorata*
 Rusby
 295. *C. potosina globifera*
 2000. *C. suaveolens*
 2001. *C. chilensis*
 2003. *C. grandiflora*
 2004. *C. globiflora*
 Rusby & Pennell
 93. *C. americana*
 Ruspoh-Riva
 525. *C. somaliensis*
 Ruth
 (1898). *C. Harperi*
 Rydberg & Garrett
 8541. *C. approximata urceolata*
 St. Hilaire
 D482. *C. odorata*
 D557. *C. platyloba*
 C665. *C. parviflora elongata*
 C711. *C. serrata*
 C1271; C1271. *C. obtusiflora*
 C1488; B12085. *C. racemosa miniata*
 St. John
 3437. *C. approximata urceolata*
 Salas
 358. *C. jalapensis*
 Salazar
 (1913). *C. corymbosa stylosa*
 Salvin
 (1873). *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 Salzmann
 351. *C. americana*
 Sauze
 512. *C. suaveolens*
 Savatier
 347; 1751. *C. chilensis*
 460; 1362. *C. odorata*
 842. *C. japonica*
 Schaffner
 377; 781. *C. tinctoria*
 378; 780. *C. potosina globifera*
 379; 779. *C. potosina*
 516. *C. mitraeformis*
 — *C. macrocephala*
 — *C. polyanthemus*
 Scheffler
 128; 434. *C. Kilimanjari*
 Scheide
 152. *C. jalapensis*
 (1829). *C. mitraeformis*
 Schimper
 14; 1120; 1486. *C. brevistyla*
 140. *C. pedicellata*
 1344. *C. abyssinica*
 1522. *C. hyalina*
 Schindler
 201. *C. chinensis*

- Schipcinsky
1299. *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
- Schlagintweit
(1856). *C. australis Cesatiana*
(1856). *C. reflexa anguina*
(1856). *C. brevistyla*
(1856). *C. approximata urceolata*
- Schlechter
1842. *C. africana*
2755. *C. cassytoides*
5973; 10488. *C. appendiculata*
6761. *C. madagascarensis Schlechteri*
7271; 9047; 9093. *C. nitida*
7381; 9506. *C. angulata*
10110. *C. bifurcata*
12927. *C. Schlechteri*
18612. *C. australis*
- Schneider
629. *C. monogyna*
2349. *C. japonica formosana*
2886. *C. reflexa anguina*
- Schockley
443. *C. denticulata*
- Schott
74; 413; 416; 902. *C. Boldinghii*
(1851). *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
- Schrenk
229; 3066. *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
- Schultz
102. *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
— *C. suaveolens*
- Schumann
932. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Schutz
— *C. lupuliformis*
- Schwacke
7560. *C. parviflora*
8202. *C. racemosa miniata*
- Schweinfurth
94; 364. *C. chinensis*
107; 146. *C. pedicellata*
428. *C. abyssinica ghindensis*
724. *C. Balansae*
964. *C. hyalina nubiana*
1497; 2092. *C. brevistyla*
(1887). *C. palaestina*
(1887). *C. planiflora sicula*
- Scott Elliott
556. *C. appendiculata*
- Seeman
852. *C. odorata*
(1891). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
— *C. foetida*
- Seidlitz
— *C. approximata*
- Seler
72. *C. cristata*
268; 1548; (1902). *C. tinctoria*
3781. *C. jalapensis*
3965. *C. cozumeliensis*
- Sellow
30; 4318; 1873. *C. platyloba*
563. *C. obtusiflora*
2489; 3621. *C. xanthochortos*
— *C. racemosa nuda*
- Semholz
(1883). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
- Sennen
3114. *C. approximata schiraziana*
- Serre
1389. *C. japonica formosana*
- Setchell
15676. *C. sandwichiana kailuana*
- Setchell & Parks
12; 228. *C. campestris*
- Shannon
75. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
- Shearer
(1873). *C. japonica*
- hb. Sibpur
— *C. gigantea*
- Sickenberger
(1893). *C. brevistyla*
- Sieber
(1821). *C. palaestina*
- Sievers
— *C. capitata*
- Silvestri
— *C. japonica formosana*
- Simonkai
2635. *C. australis Tinei*
- Sintenis
329. *C. pedicellata*
464; 734; 960; 1265; 4364; 4406. *C. approximata urceolata*
608; 789; 929; 1124. *C. approximata*
788. *C. approximata schiraziana*
855; 855b; 2037; 3239. *C. globulosa*
1045. *C. approximata leucosphaera*
1109. *C. babylonica*
1240. *C. monogyna*
3034; 4363. *C. Balansae*

7012. *C. campestris*
 Sintenis & Bornmüller
 523. *C. planiflora* Godronii
 Sintenis & Rigo
 61; (1880). *C. palaestina*
 Sirjaev
 57. *C. Epithymum macranthera*
 Slowzow
 — *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
 Skutch
 98. *C. jalapensis*
 Smith
 406. *C. lacerata*
 828. *C. rugosiceps*
 829. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
 1590; 2549. *C. americana*
 1831. *C. approximata urceolata*
 1912. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 (1890-91). *C. chilensis*
 Smith & Smith
 390. *C. globulosa*
 Smythe
 88. *C. cordofana*
 Snodgrass & Heller
 318; 769. *C. gymnocarpa*
 Snowden
 854. *C. Kilimanjari*
 Sodiro
 113/9. *C. americana*
 113/10; 113/11. *C. stenolepis*
 Spruce
 854. *C. trichostyla*
 5017. *C. foetida*
 Standley
 8058. *C. approximata urceolata*
 14050. *G. potosina globifera*
 19935; 33271; 33375; 35512. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
 Stapf
 (1885). *C. Kotschyana*
 Stevens & Glover
 8760. *C. nitida*
 Steward
 2303. *C. australis*
 Stewart
 582; 734; 824; 824½; 3403; 4119; 7224½. *C. reflexa*
 2751; 4156; 6303½. *C. approximata*
 3092. *C. gymnocarpa*
 3223; 3351; 6925½. *C. australis Cesatiana*
 3313; 3407; *C. reflexa anguina*
 Stocks
 478; (1851). *C. hyalina*
 789. *C. approximata urceolata*
 Stolz
 2153. *C. timorensis*
 2254. *C. Kilimanjari*
 Strachey & Winterbottom
 1. *C. reflexa*
 3. *C. capitata*
 Strauss
 (1889). *C. Kotschyana caudata*
 Stübel
 3. *C. stenolepis*
 34. *C. odorata*
 Stuckert
 6327; 9761; 16341. *C. cristata*
 20043. *C. Stuckertii*
 Suksdorf
 1487. *C. Suksdorfii*
 Suringar
 (1885). *C. globulosa*
 (1885). *C. partita*
 — *C. Boldinghii*
 Swynnerton
 453. *C. Kilimanjari*
 Tainturier
 — *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
 Taquet
 290; 1157. *C. japonica*
 1156. *C. australis Cesatiana*
 Tate
 (1894). *C. Tatei*
 Taubert
 142. *C. planiflora*
 635. *C. approximata leucosphaera*
 Tauscher
 (1875). *C. australis Tinei*
 Tenore
 — *C. Epithymum scabrella*
 — *C. planiflora*
 Teufelsberg
 — *C. appendiculata*
 Thieme
 207. *C. Boldinghii*
 Thom
 508. *C. africana*
 Thompson
 1041. *C. globulosa*
 Thomson
 (1845). — *C. reflexa*
 (1847; 1848). *C. approximata urceolata*

- *C. hyalina*
- *C. capitata*
- *C. reflexa anguina*
- *C. brevistyla*
- Thornber
7219; 7220. *C. erosa*
- Thunberg
— *C. chinensis*
- Thuret
(1863; 1864; 1865). *C. Epithymum Kotschy*
- Thwaites
611. *C. chinensis*
- Tilden
418. *C. campestris*
- Tineo
(1847). *C. palaestina*
(1854). *C. Epithymum alba*
- Tokubuchi
(1887). *C. japonica*
- Tonduz
71; 7359; 11750. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
10873; 17937. *C. costaricensis*
- Topping
323. *C. approximata urceolata*
2402; 2450. *C. japonica*
- Tournefort
— *C. monogyna*
- Townsend & Barber
294. *C. mitraeformis*
- Tracy
(1887). *C. approximata urceolata*
- Tracy & Evans
(1887). *C. approximata urceolata*
- Traverso
(1922). *C. australis Cesatiana*
(1922). *C. campestris*
- Triana
2178; (1851–57). *C. obtusiflora*
(1851–57). *C. corniculata*
(1851–57). *C. grandiflora*
- Türkheim
855; II 1547. *C. corymbosa grandiflora*
2974. *C. globulosa*
3480; 3513. *C. Gronovii*
3748. *C. americana*
- Turczaninoff
(1833). *C. lupuliformis asiatica*
- Tweedy
1191. *C. cristata*
3492. *C. approximata urceolata*
— *C. trichostyla*
- Ule
2652. *C. parviflora*
1848. *C. racemosa nuda*
3009. *C. serrata*
3565. *C. platyloba*
7149. *C. partita*
- Upcraft
(1898). *C. japonica fissistyla*
- Urban
2976/83. *C. Gronovii calyptrata*
- Urquhart
271. *C. japonica formosana*
- Vauthier
252. *C. racemosa miniata*
- Vesceil
— *C. australis Cesatiana*
- Virler
1925. *C. corymbosa stylosa*
- Visiani
— *C. Epithymum angustissima*
- Voglino
(1926). *C. campestris*
- Voigt
(1919). *C. australis Cesatiana*
- Volkens
1443. *C. Kilimanjari*
- Vvedensky
153. *C. Lehmanniana*
- Wallich
1318; 1319^a. *C. reflexa*
1319^a. *C. reflexa anguina*
1320. *C. hyalina*
1320^a; 1321. *C. chinensis*
1320^a. *C. obtusiflora latiloba*
- Warion
73; 1310; (1872; 1874). *C. suaveolens*
- Warnier
(1869). *C. monogyna*
- Warszewicz
(1848). *C. costaricensis*
- Watson
— *C. brevistyla*
- Webb
(1845). *C. approximata Episonchum*
- Weberbauer
73; 160; 1610; 2860. *C. odorata*
885; 4930. *C. grandiflora*
1551. *C. peruviana*
- Webster
(1887). *C. japonica*

Weddell

2124. *C. racemosa nuda*
 2125. *C. parviflora elongata*
 2208; 2298. *C. americana*
 3483; 3611. *C. partita*
 4518; 4768. *C. grandiflora*
 4693. *C. odorata*
 — *C. platyloba*

Welwitsch

192. *C. approximata Episonchum*
 730; 1019. *C. australis Tinei*
 1048. *C. epithymum alba*
 6140. *C. blepharolepis*
 6141. *C. Balansae mossamedensis*
 — *C. approximata urceolata*

Werdermann

852. *C. purpurata f. pallida*
 464. *C. micrantha latiloba*
 880. *C. suaveolens papillata*

Wheeler, Rose & Beebe

21. *C. acuta*

Whyte

- (1898); — *C. Kilimanjari*

Widgren

- (1845). *C. racemosa nuda*

Wiesbauer

- (1876). *C. lupuliformis*

Wight herb.

2006. *C. chinensis*
 2008. *C. hyalina*
 2320. *C. reflexa*
 2408. *C. chinensis ciliaris*

Wilczek

- (1903). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*

Wilford

- *C. japonica formosana*

Wilkes

- *C. sandwichiana kailuana*
 — *C. chilensis*
 — *C. odorata*

Willkomm

524. *C. apithymum marcanthera*
 263; 303. *C. approximata urceolata*
 455. *C. approximata schiraziana*

Willdenow herb.

3159. *C. floribunda*
 3161. *C. africana*
 3164. *C. obtusiflora*

Willets

558. *C. approximata urceolata*

Williams

829. *C. odorata*
 2396; 2490. *C. grandiflora*
 (1876). *C. chinensis*

Wilson

- 1111; 1129. *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
 4189. *C. japonica formosana*
 4596. *C. denticulata*
 7983. *C. globulosa*

Winkler

- (1873). *C. approximata urceolata*

Winnecke

- (1900). *C. victoriana*

Wirtgen

- *C. suaveolens*

Wisebauer

- (1876). *C. lupuliformis*

Wood

- V/92. *C. cassytoides*
 596; (1891). *C. natalensis*

Wolley-Dod

859. *C. nitida*
 2117. *C. approximata Episonchum*
 2257. *C. Epithymum Kotschy*

Wooton

- (1911). *C. suaveolens*
 (1916). *C. salina apoda*

Worsdell

- (1909). *C. Kilimanjari*

Wright

518. *C. squamata*
 486. *C. japonica fissistyla*
 522; 1639; (1852). *C. leptantha*
 1264. *C. gracillima*
 1623-541. *C. applanata*
 1624-529. *C. odontolepis*
 1659 in pt. *C. globulosa*
 (1847). *C. exaltata*
 (1849; 1865). *C. obtusiflora glandulosa*
 — *C. indecora longisepala*

Wulfschlaegel

352. *C. umbellata desertorum*

Wurzburg Bot. Ver.

- (1898). *C. Gronovii calyptrata*

Wüst

- (1904). *C. lupuliformis*

Wydler

10. *C. globulosa*

Wylie

- (1909). *C. natalensis*

Yarkand Expedition
(1870). *C. chinensis*

Zeyher
1235. *C. nitida*
3447. *C. africana*

Zeyher & Ecklon
27. *C. cassyoides*

Zollinger
355. *C. japonica*
2839. *C. reflexa*

INDEX OF PLANT NAMES

New names and final members of new combinations are in **bold face type**. Where several page numbers follow a name, the one printed in *italic type* is that on which the technical description of the plant occurs.

Acutae subsect.....	123, 152	Cuscuta africana c Drege.....	267
Acutilobae subsect.....	182, 201	aggregata Roxb.....	278
Africanae subsect.....	262, 263	alata Brand.....	211
Americanae subsect.....	182, 217	alba Presl.....	285
Anthanema.....	122	alba Godr.....	294
capitata Raf.....	261	f. submersa Glück.....	300
paradoxa Raf.....	181	alpicola Brug.....	300
verticillata Raf.....	181	alpina Hohen.....	278
Aplostylis.....	248	americana L.....	217, 219, 221, 222, 223
lupuliformis Raf.....	254	congesta Prog.....	220
Arvenses subsect.....	123, 134	parviflora Urb.....	220
Babylonicae subsect.....	273	spectabilis Prog.....	220, 221
Buchingera.....	122	americana Hook.....	137, 138, 181
Californicae subsect.....	123, 156	americana Thunb.....	209, 264
Callianche sect.....	248, 259	andina Philippi.....	152, 154
Cassutha.....	122	anguina Edgew.....	260
americana DesM.....	131	angulata Englm.....	264, 267
arabica DesM.....	271	Anthemi Nels.....	297
chrysocoma DesM.....	126	aphylla Raf.....	180
suaveolens DesM.....	148	apendiculata Englm.....	152
Cassytha.....	261	macroflora Yunck.....	153
major Gray.....	275	applanata Englm.....	209, 211
Cephalanthae subsect.....	123, 133	approximata Bab.....	113, 261, 281, 289
Ceratophorae subsect.....	182, 198	293, 295, 296, 297
Cleistococca sect.....	261	Episonchum (Webb & Berth.) Yunck.....	297
Cleistogrammica sect.....	117, 122	leucosphaera (Boiss. & Held.) Yunck.....	295, 297, 299
Cucullatae subsect.....	262, 263, 264	schiraziana (Boiss.) Yunck.....	297, 298
Cuscuta subgenus.....	113, 115, 122, 261	urceolata (Kunze) Yunck.....	297
Cuscuta.....	121	arabica Fres.....	271
abyssinica Rich.....	281, 288	arabica Wight.....	235
f. breviloba Yunck.....	288	aegyptiaca Englm.....	271, 272
f. membranacea Yunck.....	288	argentinana Yunck.....	183, 184, 186
ghindensis Yunck.....	288	arvensis Beyr.....	137, 138, 139
acaulis Raf.....	179	calycina Englm.....	138
acuminata Nut.....	160	Capsici D. & L.....	138, 139
acuminata Pom.....	286	pentagona Englm.....	137
acuta Englm.....	142, 152, 155	pubescens Englm.....	141
acutiflora Rota.....	283	verrucosa Englm.....	140
acutiloba Englm.....	201, 208	asiatica Pall.....	297
acutissima Buch.....	253	astyla Englm.....	256
aegyptiaca Trab.....	271	atlantica Trab.....	300
africana Thunb.....	263, 264, 265, 266, 267	aurantiaca Req.....	126
africana Choisy.....	267	aurea Liebm.....	209, 215
capensis Baker.....	264	aurea Philippi.....	189
africana Eck. & Zey.....	266		
africana a Drege.....	266		

- Cuscuta australis* Hook.....142
australis Brown.....124, 126, 127, 135
Cesatiana (Bert.) Yuncck.....126
Tinei (Ins.) Yuncck.....126
babylonica Auch.....273
elegans (Boiss. & Bal.) Englm.....274
Balansae Boiss. & Reut.
.....281, 289, 290, 292
mossamedensis (Welw.) Yuncck.....291
socotrensis Yuncck.....291
bella Yuncck.....201, 203
Bidentis Berth.....126
bifurcata Yuncck.....124, 131
blepharolepis Welw.....198
Boissieri Stocks.....235
Boldinghii Urb.....198, 200
boliviana Yuncck.....189, 193
bonariensis Englm.....175
brachycalyx Yuncck.....156, 159, 160
apodanthera Yuncck.....159
brachystyla Koch.....275
bracteata Englm.....245, 246
bracteosa Gaspar.....293
breviflora Vis.....126
brevisquamata Yuncck.....183, 186
brevistyla Braun.....281, 289, 290, 293
biloba Trab.....290
globulosa (Boiss. & Reut.) Englm.....290
bucharica Palib.....300
Burmanni Choisy.....266
californica Choisy.....156, 159, 160
apiculata Englm.....161
apondanthera Yuncck.....159
brachycalyx Yuncck.....159
breviflora Englm.....160
graciflora Englm.....160
longiloba Englm.....160
papillosa Yuncck.....161
reflexa Coult.....237
squamigera Englm.....168
calliopes Held. & Sart.....285
callosa Pom.....299
calycina Webb. & Bert.....299
calyptrata Small.....175
campanulata Nutt.....220
campanulata Stokes.....283
campestris Yuncck.
.....113, 133, 134, 138, 140, 141, 142, 156
canariensis Choisy.....293
candicans Genn.....300
capensis Choisy.....264
Cuscuta capillaris Edgew.....275
capillaris Reichenb.....279
capillaris Wall.....209
capitata Roxb.....261
carinata Brown.....209
cassiopes Held. & Sart.....285
cassytoides Nees v. Esenb.....249, 250, 251
Ceanothi Behr.....166
Cephalanthi Englm.....133
ceratophora Yuncck.....200
Cesatiana Bert.....126, 175
chapalana Yuncck.....198, 200
chilensis Ker-Gawl.....188, 189, 191
chilensis Bert.....148
chilensis hort. Frib. Englm.....175
chinensis Lam.....209
carinata Englm.....209
ciliaris Englm.....210
minor Choisy.....209
trigyna Choisy.....209
chlorocarpa Englm.....130
Choisiana Yuncck.....227, 231, 232
chrysocoma Welw.....126
ciliaris Hohen.....210
citricola Schl.....146
Cockerellii Yuncck.....226, 227, 230
colorans Maxim.....253
compacta Juss.....177, 179
adpressa Englm.....179
crenulata Choisy.....165
efimbriata Yuncck.....180
typica Yuncck.....179
congesta Benth.....220
congesta Beyr.....165
convolvuli Koch.....297
cordofana (Englm.) Yuncck.....124, 127
Coriariae Sen. & Pau.....283
corniculata Englm.....209, 212
racemulosa Englm.....204
sphaerocyma Englm.....212
coronata Beyr.....179
Coryli Englm.....162, 165
stylota Englm.....165
corymbosa Choisy.....148, 149
corymbosa Juss.....206
corymbosa R. & P.....217, 219, 222, 225
grandiflora Englm.....224
microlepis Englm.....223
patens Prog.....224
pauciflora Choisy.....148
stylota Englm.....223

- Cuscuta costaricensis* Yunck. 226, 277
cozumeliensis Yunck. 214
crenulata Englm. 165
cretica Tourn. 279
cristata Englm. 124, 130, 188, 194
cucullata Yunck. 263, 264
cupulata Englm. 297
curta (Englm.) Rydb. 173, 175
cuspidata Pom. 295
cuspidata Englm. 177
 humida Englm. 178
 pratensis Englm. 178
cymosa Willd. 224
decipiens Yunck. 144, 150
decora Englm. 163
 indecora Englm. 163
 integriuscula Englm. 164
 pulcherrima (Scheele) Englm. 163
 subnuda Englm. 164
deltoides Yunck. 235, 241
densiflora Hook. f. 149
densiflora Soy.-Will. 278
dentatasquamata Yunck. 227, 229
denticulata Englm. 170, 171
desertorum Mart. 237
Desmouliniana Yunck. 235, 237
 attenuiloba Yunck. 238
 typica Yunck. 238
diaphana Wend. 148
domingensis Urb. 173, 174
durangana Yunck. 209, 211
elatior Choisy. 259
elegans Boiss. & Bal. 274
elegans Noë. 289
Engelmanni Korsh. 256
Epicnidea Bernh. 275
Epilinum Weihe. 113, 261, 274, 277
Epillocamum Webb. 299
Episonchum Webb & Berth. 299
Epispartos Boiss. & Orph. 297
Epithymiphyta St. Lag. 283
Epithymum Bové. 271
Epithymum Siev. 254
Epithymum Guss. 292
Epithymum Thuill. 275
Epithymum Murr.
 113, 261, 280, 282, 283, 284
 alba (Presl) Trab. 284, 285
 angustata Englm. 285, 286
 f. alba Englm. 286
 f. angustissima Englm. 285
- Cuscuta Epithymum angustata f. rubella*
 Englm. 286
 angustissima Englm. 284, 285
 calliopes (Held. & Sart.) Boiss. 285
 cardianthera Beck. 283
 Kotschyi (Desm.) Englm. 284, 286
 f. acuta Yunck. 287
 f. scabrella Englm. 287
 micrantha Boiss. 286
 macranthera (Held. & Sart.) Englm.
 284, 285
 obtusata Englm. 281
 f. apoda Englm. 281
 f. macropoda Englm. 281
 obtusiflora Englm. 281
 pallens Lag. 283
 rubella (Englm.) Trab. 284, 286
 f. macranthera Trab. 285
 f. minor Trab. 286
 f. sagittanthera Trab. 287
 rubricaulis Englm. 287
 sagittanthera Englm. 284, 287
 scabrella (Englm.) Yunck. 284, 287
 subulata (Tineo) Trab. 286
 Trifolii var. *auth.* 283
 typica Beck. 283
 Ulicis Rouy. 283
 vulgaris Englm. 283
Epitribulum Schinz. 235
Epitriphyllum Bernh. 275
Equiseti Sch. 283
Ericae Senn. 283
erosa Yunck. 198, 199
europaea Bové. 293
europaea b. L. 283
europaea L. 122, 261, 274, 279
 conocarpa Englm. 276
 Epilobii Aresch. 275
 Epilotum Aresch. 275
 halophyta Hartm. 275
 indica Englm. 276
 legitima Aresch. 275
 nefrens Fries. 275
 pontica Englm. 275
 schugnanica Fedtsch. 275
 tenuior Wahlb. 278
 vacua Gren. & Godr. 275
 Viciae (Sch.) Englm. 275
exaltata Englm. 113, 248, 249
exigua Dimidoff. 210
falkiiformis Sch. 267

- Cuscuta fasciculata* Yunck.....235, 240
filiformis L.....300
filiformis a. Lam.....275
filiformis b. Lam.....283
fimbriata Bunge.....209
flava Siev.....254
floribunda H. B. K.....217
floribunda Philippi.....148
Flossdorfii Hick.....186
foetida H. & A.....238
foetida H. B. K.....201, 206, 207
 pycnantha (Benth.) Yunck.....207
 typica Yunck.....206
formosana Hay.....253
fragrans Rusby.....192
fragrans Orph.....148
Friesii Yunck.....172, 183, 185
 fruticum Bertol.....179
funiformis Willd.....300
fusiformis Willd.....300
gamostyla Englm.....249
 Gerrardii Baker.....263, 264
 ghindensis Sch.....288
gigantea Grif.....249, 255, 256
 Engelmanni (Korsh.) Yunck.....256
glabrior (Englm.) Yunck.
 123, 134, 140, 150
 pubescens (Englm.) Yunck.....241
glandulosa (Englm.) Small.....128
globifera Schaf.....234
globiflora Englm.....189, 193, 194, 219
globosa Rid.....152, 155
globularis Bert.....279
globularis Nutt.....137
globulosa Benth.....217, 221
globulosa Boiss. & Reut.....290
glomerata Choisy.....177, 180, 248
 adpressa Choisy.....179
Godronii DesM.....294
 subpapillosa Trab.....294
goyaziana Yunck.....245, 246
gracilior Rouy.....286
 albida (Presl) Rouy.....286
 Kotschyi (DesM.) Rouy.....287
 rubella (Englm.) Rouy.....286
gracilis Rydb.....297
gracillima Englm.....235, 238, 240, 242
 esquamata Yunck.....239
 saccharata Englm.....239
 subtilis (Chaub.) Yunck.....238
grandiflora Wall.....259
Cuscuta grandiflora H. B. K....183, 184, 186
 Grassii Delp.....124
 graveolens H. B. K.....220, 221
 Gronovii Willd.....133, 137, 173, 174, 176
 calyptata Englm.....126, 175
 curta Englm.....175
 latiflora Englm.....174
 Saururi (Englm.) MacM.....174
 vulgivaga Englm.....173
 grossa Englm.....194
 Gussoni Gasp.....285
 gymnocarpa Englm.....134, 136, 141
 halophila Fries.....275
 halophyta Fries.....275
 Harperi Small.....134, 136
 hassiacia Pf.....148
 Haughtii Yunck.....152, 153
 Haussknechtii Yunck.....268, 269
 hispidula Englm.....163
 Hitchcockii Yunck.....227, 230
 Hookeri Sweet.....259
 hyalina Boiss.....275
 hyalina Wight.....209
 hyalina Roth.....234, 235
 nubiana Yunck.....236
 hyrogenes Gandog.....283
 Hydrophilae Pears.....124, 125
 imbricata Nutt.....179
 inclusa Choisy.....224
 incurvata Englm.....209
 incurvata Prog.....213
 apaensis Ch. & Hass.....213
 indecora Choisy.....150, 162, 165, 212
 bifida Yunck.....164
 hispidula (Englm.) Yunck.....163
 integriuscula (Englm.) Yunck.....164
 longisepala Yunck.....164
 neuropetala (Englm.) Hitchck.....163
 portoricensis Urb.....164
 subnuda (Englm.) Yunck.....164
 inflexa Englm.....165
 inodora Willd.....127, 128
 insquamata Yunck.....156
 intermedia Choisy.....192
 intermedia Schur.....283
 jalapensis Sch.....195, 196
 japonica Choisy.....249, 252, 253
 fissistyla Englm.....248, 253
 formosana (Hay.) Yunck.....253
 paniculata Englm.....253
 thyrsoida Englm.....252, 253

- Cuscuta Jepsonii* Yunck.....156, 157
Kawakamii Hay.....124
Keetii Sch.....264
Kilimanjari Oliv.....183, 187
rukararana Yunck.....187, 188
Kotschyana Boiss.....268, 269, 270
caudata Bornm.....270
Kotschyi DesM.....286
kurdica Englm.....274, 278
kuriensis Vierh.....300
lacerata Yunck.....235, 240
laxiflora Aznav.....300
laxiflora Benth.....224
Lehmanniana Bunge.....249, 257
esquamata Englm.....249, 258
leiolepis Miq.....220, 221
lentis Stapf.....271
leptantha Englm.....242, 243, 244
Palmeri (Wats.) Yunck.....243
typica Yunck.....243
Letourneuxii Trab.....281, 292
leucosphaera Boiss. & Heldr.....299
Ligustri Aresch.....275
linodesmon Gesn.....278
lucidicarpa Yunck.....201, 202, 203
lupuliformis Krock.....249, 254, 256
asiatica Englm.....254
macrantha Don.....259
macranthera Heldr. & Sart.....285
macrocarpa Don.....300
macrocephala Schaff.....217, 219, 225
macrostyla Decn.....288
madagascarensis Yunck.....274, 276, 277
Schlechteri Yunck.....277
major Bauh.....275
major Koch & Ziz.....278
ambigens Rouy.....275
typica Rouy.....275
macroccana Trab.....300
Medicaginis Wright.....148, 149
megalantha Steud.....259
megalocarpa Rydb.....175
Merzbacheriana Palib.....257
mexicana Yunck.....209, 215
micrantha Mart.....144
micrantha Tin.....279
micrantha Choisy.....151, 155, 166, 169
Holwayi Yunck.....170
latiflora Englm.....170
typica Yunck.....169
microcephala D'Esc.....293
Cuscuta microcephala Welw.....285
microstyla Englm.....170, 172, 186
obtusissima Prog.....145
Millettii H. & A.....124
miniacea Choisy.....146
miniata Mart.....146
minor Bauh.....283
pallens Bor.....283
Trifolii Choisy.....283
mitraeformis Englm.....195, 197
monogyna Schmidt.....275
monogyna Vahl.....249, 256
iberica Koch.....256
pauciflora Post.....257
Muelleri Strail.....283
myricoides Druce.....264
natalensis Baker.....264, 265, 266
ndorensis Schw.....209
neuropetala Englm.....163
littoralis Englm.....163
minor Englm.....163
nevadensis Johnston.....169
nitida Mey.....264, 265, 266
Novae-zealandiae Kirk.....283
nuda Pilg.....124, 125
obtusata (Englm.) Trab.....280, 281
obtusiflora H. B. K.
.....124, 125, 127, 128, 139, 187
australis (Br.) Englm.....124
bidentis (Berth.) Rouy.....126
breviflora (Vis.) Englm.....126
Cesatiana (Bert.) Englm.....126
cordofana Englm.....127
glandulosa Englm.....128, 129
latiloba Englm.....125, 129
vera Englm.....127
occidentalis Millsp.....156, 157, 160
odontolepis Englm.....227, 228
fimbriata Yunck.....227
typica Yunck.....228
odorata Poepp.....189
odorata Choisy.....189
odorata R. & P.
.....188, 189, 191, 192, 193, 204
botryoides Englm.....188, 193
Holwayana Yunck.....188, 193
f. papillosa Yunck.....193
squarrulosa Yunck.....193
typica Yunck.....192
orbiculata Yunck.....217, 218
orientalis Tourn.....256

- Cuscuta* **Ortegana** Yuncck. 227, 232
oxycarpa Englm. 176
oxypetala Boiss. 235
paitana Yuncck. 201, 206
palaestina Boiss. 274, 279, 280
syriana Yuncck. 280
 Palmeri Wats. 243
papillosa (Englm.) Trab. 295
ambigua Trab. 295
tunetana Trab. 295
paradoxa Raf. 181
Parodiana Yuncck. 188, 190, 191
partita Choisy. 154, 226, 227, 232
partita Bold. 200
parviflora Nutt. 165
parviflora Willd. 236
parviflora Englm. 143, 144
elongata Englm. 144
typica Yuncck. 144
vestita Progl. 163
patens Benth. 224
pauciflora Philippi. 169
pedicellata Ledeb. 269, 271
peduncularis Kots. 273
pentagona Englm.
 134, 136, 137, 138, 139, 141, 156
calycina Englm. 138
microcalyx Englm. 137, 138
pubescens (Englm.) Yuncck. 138
subulata Yuncck. 128, 138, 139
typica Yuncck. 137
verrucosa (Englm.) Yuncck. 138, 140
pentandra Heyne. 260
pentaptera Englm. 267
persica Decn. 269, 270
peruviana Yuncck. 144, 151
planiflora Kze. 297
planiflora Koch. 286
planiflora Ten.
 281, 289, 292, 294, 296, 299
algeriana Yuncck. 290, 294, 295
ambigua (Trab.) Yuncck. 294, 295
approximata (Bab.) Englm.
 295, 297, 299
bullata Trab. 299
callosa (Pom.) Trab. 299
calycina (Webb. & Bert.) Trab. 299
deserti Trab. 293
Episonchum (Webb & Bert.) Trab. 299
globulosa Balf. 291
Godronii (DesM.) Rouy. 294
Cuscuta **Holstii** Rendl. 288
microcephala (d'Esc.) Trab. 293
mossamedensis Welw. 291
papillosa Englm. 294, 295
schiraziana (Boiss.) Englm. 298
sicula (Tin.) Trab. 294
tendae Reichenb. 299
Tenorii Englm. 292
Webbii Englm. 299
plattensis Nels. 134, 139, 140, 176
platyloba Prog. 143, 146, 147
triangulata Yuncck. 147
polyantha Shuttl. 173
polyanthemos Schaff. 242, 244
Polygonorum Ces. 126
Polygonorum Englm. 124, 130, 132
pontica Koch. 297
popayanensis H. B. K. 224
popayanensis Poepp. 148, 170
porphyrostigma Englm. 163
potosina Schaff. 227, 233
globifera Schaff. 234
typica Yuncck. 233
Pringlei Yuncck. 245
prismatica Pavon. 226
puberula Klotz. 300
pulchella Englm. 269, 271, 286
affghana Englm. 271
altaica Englm. 261, 262
pulcherrima Sch. 163
purpurata Philippi. 201, 204
Purpusii Yuncck. 226, 227
pusilla Philippi. 144, 151
pycnantha Benth. 207
racemosa Sesse & Moc. 300
racemosa Brand. 148
racemosa Mart. 143, 145, 146, 147, 150
andina Reiche. 154
brasiliiana Englm. 145
calycina Englm. 146, 147
chiliana Englm. 148
floribunda Rieche. 148
miniata (Mart.) Englm. 146
minuta Choisy. 146
nuda Englm. 146
Regnellianan Prog. 146
typica Yuncck. 145
reflexa Wall. 260
reflexa Decn. 250
reflexa Roxb. 259
anguina (Edgew.) Yuncck. 260

<i>Cuscuta reflexa brachystigma</i> Englm.	260	<i>Cuscuta subinclusa</i> D. & H.	166
<i>densiflora</i> Benth.	252	<i>abbreviata</i> Englm.	168
<i>grandiflora</i> (Wall.) Englm.	259	<i>subtilis</i> Chaub.	238
<i>verrucosa</i> (Sweet) Hook.	259	<i>subtincta</i> Gandog.	300
<i>remotiflora</i> Bert.	179	<i>subulata</i> Tin.	285
<i>Rogovitschiana</i> Traut.	126	<i>angustissima</i> Bég.	285
<i>rosea</i> Jacq.	261	<i>subuniflora</i> Koch.	300
<i>rostrata</i> Shuttlw.	173, 176	Suksdorfii Yunc.	123, 166, 167
<i>rubella</i> Yunc.	201, 203	<i>sulcata</i> Roxb.	209
<i>ruficaulis</i> Gandog.	300	<i>sulcata</i> Wall.	129
<i>rugosiceps</i> Yunc.	195	<i>surinamensis</i> Sch.	220
saccharata (Englm.) Yunc.	235, 239	<i>systyla</i> Max.	252
<i>salina</i> Englm.	166, 167, 168, 169	<i>tasmanica</i> Englm.	142
<i>apoda</i> Yunc.	169	<i>brevistyla</i> Yunc.	143
<i>acuminata</i> Yunc.	167	Tatei Yunc.	134
<i>major</i> Yunc.	168	<i>tenuicaulis</i> Glaz.	146
<i>squamigera</i> (Englm.) Yunc.	168	<i>tenuiflora</i> Englm.	133
<i>sandvicensis</i> Mimosae Hook.	141	<i>tetrandra</i> Moen.	275
<i>sandwichiana</i> Choisy	156, 158	<i>tetrasperma</i> Jan.	275
kailuana Yunc.	123, 158	<i>tian-shanica</i> Palib.	257
<i>sarothamni</i> Brug.	300	<i>timorensis</i> Decn.	249, 250, 251
<i>Saururi</i> Englm.	174	<i>tinctoria</i> Mart.	209, 213, 215, 216
<i>scabrella</i> (Englm.) Trab.	287	<i>Kellermaniana</i> Yunc.	214
<i>scandens</i> Brot.	256	<i>typica</i> Yunc.	214
<i>schiraziana</i> Boiss.	298	<i>Tinei</i> Ins.	126
<i>schkuhriana</i> Pfeiff.	275	<i>trichostyla</i> Englm.	209, 212, 216
Schlechteri Yunc.	124, 132	<i>carinata</i> Yunc.	205
<i>segetum</i> Rota.	275	<i>typica</i> Yunc.	216
<i>serrata</i> Yunc.	245, 247	<i>triflora</i> Mey.	300
<i>sicula</i> Tin.	294	<i>Trifolii</i> Bab.	283
<i>Sidarum</i> Liebm.	239	<i>Muelleri</i> Rouy	283
<i>Solani</i> Holuby.	275	<i>Strailii</i> Muell.	283
somaliensis Yunc.	281, 291	<i>triumvirati</i> Lang.	280, 281
<i>sonoriensis</i> Englm.	228	<i>tuberculata</i> Brand.	242, 243
<i>sparsiflora</i> Philippi.	169	<i>tubulosa</i> Presl.	275
<i>spectabilis</i> Choisy	220, 221	tucumana Yunc.	188, 191
<i>squamata</i> Englm.	177, 178	<i>turcomanica</i> Winkl.	271
<i>squamigera</i> (Englm.) Piper.	168	<i>Ulicis</i> Godr.	283
<i>Staphana</i> Palib.	269	<i>umbellata</i> H. B. K.	
<i>stenantha</i> Trab.	300	157, 234, 236, 238, 241
<i>stenocalycina</i> Palib.	300	<i>desertorum</i> (Mart.) Englm.	237
<i>stenolepis</i> Englm.	154, 162	<i>dubia</i> Yunc.	237
<i>stenoloba</i> Bornm. & Schw.	280, 282	<i>maritima</i> Prog.	237
<i>strobiliacea</i> Liebm.	198, 245	<i>reflexa</i> (Coul.) Yunc.	237
<i>Stuckertii</i> Yunc.	134, 135	<i>typica</i> Yunc.	236
<i>stylosa</i> Choisy	223	<i>umbrosa</i> Beyr.	165, 173
<i>suaveolens</i> Lech.	146	<i>umbrosa</i> Hook.	175
<i>suaveolens</i> Ser.		<i>Upcraftii</i> Pears.	253
.	113, 144, 148, 149, 151, 152, 154	<i>urceolata</i> Kunze.	297
densiflora (Hook. f.) Yunc.	149	<i>urceolata</i> Stokes.	275
papillata Yunc.	150	<i>Veatchii</i> Brand.	170

- Cuscuta Veatchii* apoda Yunck.....169
 typica Yunck.....170
 verrucosa Sweet.....138, 259
 verrucosa Englm.....138, 140
 glabrior Englm.....138, 140
 hispidula Englm.....162
 Viciae Sch.....275
 victoriana Yunck.....124, 129, 135
 Viticis Hand.-Maz.....273
 vulgaris Pers.....275
 vulgaris Presl.....278
 vulvivaga Englm.....137, 173
 glomerata Englm.....173
 laxiflora Englm.....173
 tetramera Englm.....173
 xanthochortos Mart...201, 204, 212, 216
 carinata Yunck.....204
 lanceolata Yunck.....204
 typica Yunck.....204
 xanthonema Englm.....285
 zacathesculi Schaff.....214
Cuscutina.....122
 suaveolens Pfr.....148
Dastylepis.....122
 Brownei Raf.....220
Denticulatae subsect.....123, 170
Engelmannia.....122
 migrans Pfr.....148
 suaveolens Pfr.....148
Epilinella.....261
 cuscutoides Pfr.....278
 migrans Pfr.....148
Epistigma sect.....261, 268
Epithymum.....122, 261
 arvense (Beyr.) N. & L.....137
 Cephalanthi (Englm.) N. & L.....133
 Coryli (Englm.) N. & L.....165
 Gronovii (Willd.) N. & L.....173
 indecorum (Englmy.) N. & L.....163
 plattense (Nels.) N. & L.....140
Eronema.....122
 Robinsoni Raf.....220
Eucuscuta sect.....261, 273
Eugrammica sect.....117, 182
Europaeae subsect.....273, 274
Grammica subgenus.....113, 115, 117, 122
Grammica.....122
 americana (L.) DesM.....131
 aphylla Lour.....209
 arabica (Fres.) DesM.....271
 Bidentis Royer.....126
 Grammica chrysocoma (Welw.) DesM...126
 obtusiflora (H B. K.) DesM.....128
 suaveolens (Ser.) DesM.....148
Grandiflorae subsect.....182, 183
Indecorae subsect.....123, 161
Kadula.....122
 corymbosa (R. & P.) Raf.....223
Kadurias.....248
 reflexa (Roxb.) Raf.....259
Lepidanche subsect.....124, 177
Lepidanche.....122, 177
 adpressa Englm.....179
 compositarum Englm.....181
 Helianthi Englm.....181
 Solidaginis Englm.....181
 squarrosa Englm.....181
Lepidanchopsis subsect.....182, 244
Lepimes.....261
 Epithymum (Murr.) Raf.....283
Leptanthae subsect.....182, 242
Lobostigmae subsect.....123, 142
Monogyna Subgenus.....113, 117, 122, 248
Monogynella sect.....248
Monogynella.....248
 Blancheana DesM.....256
 Vahlia Desm.....256
Nemepis.....122
 africana (Thunb.) Raf.....264
 americana (L.) Raf.....220
 odorata (R. & P.) Raf.....192
 prolifera Raf.....220
Odontolepisae subsect.....182, 226
Odoratae subsect.....182, 188
Oxycarpae subsect.....124, 172
Pachystigma sect.....117, 262
Pentake.....122
 chinense (Lam.) Raf.....209
Pfeifferia.....122
 suaveolens (Ser.) Raf.....148
Planiflorae subsect.....117, 273, 280
Platycarpae subsect.....123, 124
Prismatica subsect.....182, 225
Racemosae subsect.....123, 143
Schrebera.....261
 schinoides L.....264, 265
Subinclusae subsect.....123, 166
Subulatae subsect.....182, 195
Succuta.....261
 alba DesM.....292
Tinctoriae subsect.....182, 208
Umbellatae subsect.....182, 234

Memoirs
of the
Torrey Botanical Club

VOLUME 18

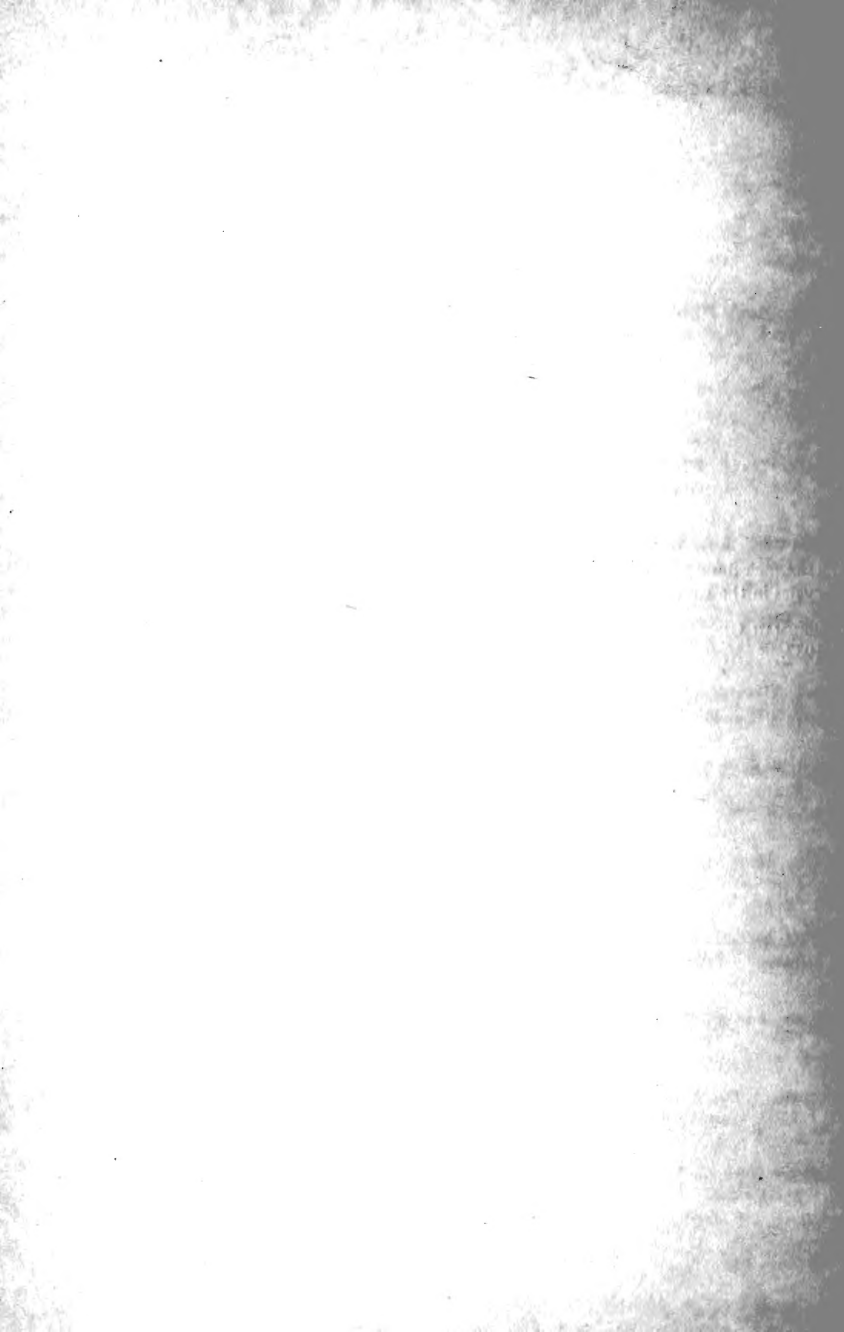
Editor
Tracy Elliot Hazen

NEW YORK
1931-1932

Published for the Club
GEORGE BANTA PUBLISHING COMPANY
Menasha, Wisconsin

CONTENTS

1. HERBERT SPENCER JACKSON. Present evolutionary tendencies and the origin of life cycles in the Uredinales. Pages 1-108. Issued 5 February 1931.
2. TRUMAN GEORGE YUNCKER. The genus *Cuscuta*. Pages 109-331. Issued 11 June 1932.





3 5185 00317 9536

Vol. 4, No. 4; price, 50 cents:

Pettit, Anna Stockton. *Arachis hypogaea* L. Pages 275-296, plates 83-85. 5 Je 1895.

Vol. 4, No. 5; price, 75 cents:

Rydberg, Per Axel. The North American species of *Physalis* and related genera. Pages 297-374. 15 S 1896.

Vol. 5; price, \$3.00:

List of *Pteridophyta* and *Spermatophyta* growing without cultivation in north-eastern North America. Pages 1-377. 4 D 1893-31 D 1894.

Vol. 6, No. 1; price, \$1.25:

Rusby, Henry Hurd. An enumeration of the plants collected in Bolivia by Miguel Bang. Part 3. Pages 1-130. 17 N 1896.

Vol. 6, No. 2; not furnished separately:

Grout, Abel Joel. A revision of the North American Isotheciaceae and *Brachythecia*. Pages 131-210. 30 JI 1897.

Vol. 6, No. 3; price, 50 cents:

Hazen, Tracy Elliot. The life history of *Sphaerella lacustris* (*Haematococcus pluvialis*). Pages 211-246, plates 86, 87 (colored). 8 Je 1899.

Vol. 6, No. 4; price, 50 cents:

Underwood, Lucien Marcus. A review of the genera of ferns proposed prior to 1832. Pages 247-283. 1 D 1899.

Vol. 6, No. 5; price, 25 cents:

Fink, Bruce. Notes on lichen distribution in the upper Mississippi Valley. Pages 285-307. 1 D 1899.

Vol. 7; price, \$3.00:

Howe, Marshall Avery. The Hepaticae and Anthocerotae of California. Pages 1-208, plates 88-122. 5 Au 1899.

Vol. 8, No. 1; not furnished separately:

Lloyd, Francis Ernest. The comparative embryology of the Rubiaceae. Part I. Pages 1-26, plates 1-4. 26 Au 1899. Part II. Pages 27-112, plates 5-15. 15 F 1902.

Vol. 8, No. 2; price, \$1.00:

Evans, Alexander William. The Lejeuneae of the United States and Canada. Pages 113-183, plates 16-22. 15 F 1902.

Vol. 8, No. 3; price, 75 cents:

Britton, Elizabeth Gertrude, & Taylor, Alexandrina. The life history of *Vittaria lineata*. Pages 185-211, plates 23-31. 30 Au 1902.

Vol. 9; price, \$3.00:

Salmon, Ernest Stanley. A monograph of the Erysiphaceae. Pages 1-292, plates 1-9. 4 O 1900. No longer sold except in complete sets of the Memoirs.

Vol. 10; price, \$3.00:

Burgess, Edward Sandford. History of Pre-Clusian botany in its relation to *Aster*. Pages i-xii, 1-447. 22 N 1902.

Vol. 11, No. 1; price, \$1.75:

Griffiths, David. The North American Sordariaceae. Pages 1-134, plates 1-19. 30 My 1901.

- Vol. 11, No. 2; price, \$1.75:
 Hazen, Tracy Elliot. The Ulotrichaceae and Chaetophoraceae of the United States. Pages 135-250, plates 20-42. 20 O 1902.
- Vol. 12, No. 1; price, \$1.50:
 Northrop, Alice Rich. Flora of New Providence and Andros (Bahama Islands). Pages 1-98, plates 1-19 + map. 10 D 1902.
- Vol. 12, No. 2; price, \$1.00:
 Banker, Howard James. A contribution to a revision of the North American Hydnaceae. Pages 99-194. 13 Je 1906.
- Vol. 12, No. 3; price, 75 cents:
 Kupfer, Elsie. Studies in plant regeneration. Pages 195-241. 10 Je 1907.
- Vol. 13; price, \$3.00:
 Burgess, Edward Sandford. Species and variations of Biotian Asters, with discussion of variability in Aster. Pages i-xv, 1-419, plates 1-13. 15 Mr 1906.
- Vol. 14, No. 1; price, \$1.25:
 Burlingham, Gertrude Simmons. A study of the Lactariae of the United States. Pages 1-109, figures 1-15. 26 My 1908.
- Vol. 14, No. 2; price, 75 cents:
 Butler, Ormond. Observations on the California vine disease. Pages 111-153, plates 1-5. 18 Je 1910.
- Vol. 14, No. 3; price, \$1.25:
 Chivers, Arthur Houston. A monograph of the genera *Chaetomium* and *Ascotricha*. Pages 155-240, plates 6-17. 10 Je 1915.
- Vol. 15; price, \$3.00:
 Howe, Marshall Avery. The marine algae of Peru. Pages 1-185, plates 1-66 + figures 1-44. 19 S 1914.
- Vol. 16, No. 1; price, \$1.00:
 Pickett, Fermen Layton. A contribution to our knowledge of *Arisaema triphyllum*. Pages 1-55, plates 1-5. 13 Au 1915.
- Vol. 16, No. 2; price, 75 cents:
 Britton, Nathaniel Lord. Description of Cuban plants new to science. Pages 57-118. 13 S 1920.
- Vol. 16, No. 3; price, \$2.00:
 Shear, C. L., & Stevens, N. E. [Editors]. The correspondence of Schweinitz and Torrey. Pages 119-300, plates 6, 7. 16 JI 1921.
- Vol. 17; price, \$5.00:
 Proceedings of the semi-centennial anniversary of the Torrey Botanical Club. Pages 1-496, plates 1-15. 10 Je 1918.
- Vol. 18, No. 1; \$2.00:
 Jackson, Herbert Spencer. Present evolutionary tendencies and the origin of life cycles in the Uredinales. Pages 1-108. 5 F 1931.
- Vol. 18, No. 2; \$4.00:
 Yuncker, Truman George. The genus *Cuscuta*. Pages 109-330. figures 1-158.

For further information about the Memoirs,

Address Mrs. Helen M. Trelease,
 Box 42, Schermerhorn Hall, Columbia University, New York City

GEORGE BANTA PUBLISHING COMPANY, MENASHA, WISCONSIN